

# THE “I AM” DISCOURSES

VOLUME

9



*The Magic Presence*



## THE “I AM” DISCOURSES

This Book is the *only* authorized, unabridged, original work which contains all of Volume 9 of the Saint Germain Series endorsed by Saint Germain Foundation and published by Saint Germain Press. It contains the full, original twenty-three Dictations given by the Ascended Master Victory through Mr. and Mrs. Guy W. Ballard.

“I AM” ACTIVITY  
OF  
SAINT GERMAIN FOUNDATION

The “I AM” Activity represents the Original, Permanent, and Highest Source of the Ascended Masters’ Instruction on the Great Laws of Life, as first offered to the western world by the Ascended Master Saint Germain, through His Accredited Messengers, Mr. and Mrs. Guy W. Ballard.

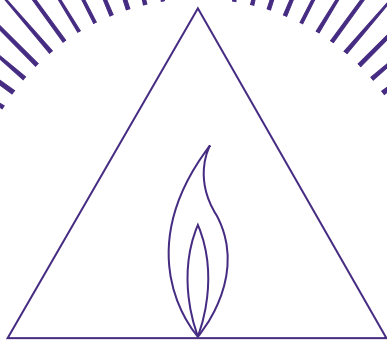
In the early 1930s the Ballards established Saint Germain Foundation and Saint Germain Press, Inc. which under Saint Germain’s Guidance, have expanded into worldwide organizations that offer to mankind the true Ascended Master Teachings on the Great Cosmic Word, “I AM”! Saint Germain Foundation strives to keep the “I AM” Ascended Master Instruction in Its pure, unadulterated form, free from any human interpretation, personal monetary gain, or proselytizing, as It is a Gift from the Great Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings to bring Illumination and Perfection to mankind.

Hundreds of “I AM” Temples and Sanctuaries exist throughout the world, where the Teachings are applied in “I AM” Decree Groups. The Books of the Saint Germain Series are available in many libraries, bookstores, or directly from Saint Germain Press (address below). For further information, please contact:

SAINT GERMAIN FOUNDATION  
SAINT GERMAIN PRESS  
1120 Stonehedge Drive  
Schaumburg, Illinois 60194  
United States of America  
(847) 882-7400 or (800) 662-2800  
[www.SaintGermainFoundation.org](http://www.SaintGermainFoundation.org)  
[www.SaintGermainPress.com](http://www.SaintGermainPress.com)

SAINT GERMAIN SERIES  
VOLUME 9

# THE “I AM” DISCOURSES



BY  
THE GREAT COSMIC BEING  
BELOVED MIGHTY VICTORY

THROUGH  
GODFRÉ RAY KING  
LOTUS RAY KING

SAINT GERMAIN PRESS

© 1986 Saint Germain Foundation  
2013 Printing  
Printed in the United States of America

All rights reserved unconditionally throughout the world, including foreign translation. No part of this work may be reproduced or copied in any form or by any means—graphic, electronic, or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, taping, or by information storage and retrieval systems—without written permission of the publisher.



TRADEMARKS AND SERVICE MARKS OF SAINT GERMAIN FOUNDATION INCLUDE: The Ascended Masters' Instruction on the "Beloved Mighty I AM Presence"®, The Ascended Masters' Instruction<sup>SM</sup>, "Beloved Mighty I AM Presence"®, Daughters of Light®, Honor Cross®, Honor Cross Design®, "I AM"<sup>SM</sup>, "I AM" Activity®, "I AM" Ascended Master Youth®, "I AM" COME!®, "I AM" Emblem®, "I AM" Music of the Spheres®, "I AM" Pageant of the Angels®, "I AM" Reading Room®, "I AM" Religious Activity<sup>SM</sup>, "I AM" Religious Broadcast®, "I AM" Sanctuary®, "I AM" School®, "I AM" Student Body®, "I AM" Study Groups®, "I AM" Temple®, "I AM" Violet Flames<sup>SM</sup>, The Magic Presence<sup>TM</sup>, "Mighty I AM Presence"<sup>SM</sup>, Minute Men of Saint Germain®, Music of the Spheres®, Saint Germain®, Saint Germain Foundation®, Saint Germain Press®, Shasta Springs®, Unfed Flame Design®, Violet Consuming Flame®, Violet Flame®, Violet Flames<sup>SM</sup>, *The Voice of the "I AM"*®

#### Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Great Cosmic Being Beloved Mighty Victory (Spirit)

The "I AM" discourses.

(Saint Germain series ; v. 9)

I. I AM Religious Activity. I. King, Godfré Ray, 1878-1939.

II. King, Lotus Ray, 1886-1971.

III. Title. IV. Series.

BP605.I18G73 1986 299' .93

85-1793

ISBN-13: 978-1-878891-40-2 (casebound)

ISBN-13: 978-1-878891-41-9 (paperback)

ISBN-13: 978-1-878891-43-3 (e-book)

## DEDICATION

This Series of Books is dedicated in deepest Eternal Love and Gratitude to our Beloved Ascended Masters, Saint Germain, Jesus, Nada, the Great Divine Director, Mighty Victory, our Beloved Ascended Messenger Guy W. Ballard, the Great White Brotherhood, the Brotherhood of the Royal Teton, the Brotherhood of Mount Shasta, the Great Ascended Masters from Venus, the Great Cosmic Beings, the Great Cosmic Light, and those other Ascended Masters, whose Loving Help has been direct and without limit.

## DEDICATION

This Book is dedicated to the *Victory* of our blessed World! Victory means “the gathering of the Energy, the Power of the Sacred Fire from the Heights of Creation, in and around yourself; then pouring It into the conditions around you to compel them to yield you Perfection. *It is the fulfilling of the Divine Plan* that brings Happiness and Peace to all!”

*Victory is the Fullness of God*, and that means the Fullness of the Power of the Great Central Sun to the Earth.

*Victory is the Eternality of all the Love in the Great Central Sun*; and every moment That is surging into the atmosphere of this Planet, in and around every Life Stream embodied here, It is also pouring in and through all of the Ascended Masters, the Cosmic Beings, and the Great Angelic Host who govern this System of Worlds!

May the Words and the Radiation of *Victory* carried in this Book go forth on the ethers to all mankind, charging into their lives the Victory and Freedom that is required to *free our beloved World* from all that is not of the Light!

We call to God, the “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence,” to *charge the Radiation of this Victory*



as these Words are studied, into everything that is God-loving in our Nation; charge this Victory into and around every constructive person on the Planet; charge this Victory into everyone we contact; into every channel of Service throughout the World, especially into all officials in our government, every government throughout the World; and do whatever is necessary through this Radiation of Victory to bring *Peace on Earth* now and for all Eternity!

We call to God to saturate our worlds with this *Victory of the Cosmic Light!* Stand our Guard against all outer world conditions! Charge *Cosmic Christ Victory of Illumination* into everyone in every channel of our government, all educational channels, and into all who serve humanity in any way. Charge forth the *Invincible Victory of God's Heart* to possess and rule everyone of authority in any channel of government throughout the World.

So it is to this Service, and the *Victory of the World*, that we dedicate this Book; and to our Great Ascended Master Victory, His Cosmic Legions, and the Great Host of Ascended Masters from whence *all* Good and Protection in the Universe has always come. We thank Thee.

## TRIBUTE

It is with very Great Love, Joy, and Gratitude, that we offer a Tribute from our Hearts to the Great Cosmic Being, known as Beloved Mighty Victory.

He is One of the Great Cosmic Beings who came from Venus to assist the Earth in its final struggle to overcome the destructive forces in this World.

We offer to the “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence,” the Great Host of Ascended Masters, the Great Cosmic Beings, the Great Angelic Host, and Beloved Mighty Victory—all we are and have or ever hope to be or have, in Their Service of the “Light of God that never fails” to bring God’s Invincible Love, Freedom, and Victory of that Light everywhere forever!

The Privilege of carrying the “Light of God that never fails,” the Ascended Masters’ Instruction of the “Mighty I AM Presence,” is the Greatest Privilege that can ever come to anyone in this World. Never could we give a full balance for all we have received from the Great God Presence of Life, the “Mighty I AM Presence,” for the Freedom of God’s Heart which is ours for Eternity.

To know the “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence,” the Great Ascended Masters, the Cosmic Beings, and the Great Angelic Host as we do—in Their

Visible, Tangible, Living, Breathing Ascended Master Bodies—is worth all the struggle of all lives we have ever lived on this Earth.

These Great Divine Beings are absolutely Free; and to have the privilege of Their Visits, Instruction, Direction, and Help is the Greatest Joy that can come to anyone in this physical world, outside of each one's own Ascension.

The time is not far distant when once again, as in the former Golden Ages, They will move among mankind—known, loved, and obeyed by all humanity because of the Help which They must release to this World if it is to survive and fulfill God's Divine Plan for its Perfection.

To know these Great Ascended Beings is to love Them. To see Them is to obey Them. To associate with Them is to serve Them; for in Their Blessed Presence, all desire within every human being dissolves into One Overwhelming Impulse—to BE all that They are!

To the “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence,” to the Great Host of Ascended and Cosmic Masters and the Great Angelic Host belong all Credit, all Glory, and all Power in the Success of this Mighty Ascended Master Instruction of the “I AM.”

To our Beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, we owe Eternal, Limitless Love and Gratitude for bringing this Victory of the Light to the humanity

of Earth in this hour of World crisis.

To Beloved Mighty Victory do we owe Eternal Limitless Love and Gratitude for the Service He has already rendered in setting aside the old occult law for the Earth, and removing the frightful fear from those who are seeking to attain God's Victory on the Pathway of Light and trying to gain their Freedom in order to help all mankind.

To these Great Ascended Beings does all credit belong for bringing the Victory of the "Beloved Mighty I AM Presence" to the mankind of Earth, that all may be Free.

May all on Earth know who these Great Ones are, and what mankind owe to Them for the Great Loving Care which They have poured forth through the centuries to all who will accept Their Presence and Reality.

They are as Real as the Universe itself, and none can take Them out of the Universe. All mankind's doubt, ignorance, or denial of the Presence, Power, and Authority of these Great Divine Beings is not greater than the God Intelligence and Law which created and sustains this System of Worlds and to which the Planet Earth belongs.

These Divine Beings are the Invincible Law, Authority, and Power of God everywhere They move in the Universe; and They are the Invincible, Perfect Master Presence of Life—the "Mighty I AM,"

everywhere forever!

The Mighty Cosmic Being Victory has never known anything but Victory for hundreds of thousands of centuries, and has offered His Power of Victory to assist Beloved Saint Germain to bring the Victory of God's Light and the Love of God's Freedom everywhere to cleanse the Earth, mankind, and all upon it forever.

The Mighty Cosmic Being Victory and His Great Cosmic Legions of Victory are now entering into the affairs of mankind, to compel the Victory of Light, the Freedom of Light, and the Power of God's Invincible Love and Perfection to take Their Dominion through mankind, to govern all in this World according to the Divine Plan of all Life expressing here in the future.

This Mighty "I AM" Instruction, which is given for the Freedom and Protection of America and the World, is brought forth in the interest of the public good! It is the Eternally True Intelligence and God Education of Life! It is the True Spiritual Culture and Protection of the people for the whole World in the future!

It is the Law of God's Life!

It is the Gift of God's Love!

It is the Power of God's Light!

It is the God Victory of Right!

It is the God Authority of Perfection everywhere

throughout Creation.

Accept It, oh, Beloved People of America and the World! for the “Light of God that never fails” now claims Its own and takes Its Dominion everywhere throughout the Earth forever; and the “Mighty I AM Presence” is that Light!

GODFRÉ RAY KING  
DONALD RAY KING  
LOTUS RAY KING



## TRIBUTE

It is to the complete Freedom of the World and the mankind upon it, that we pay tribute to this Great Cosmic Being Victory, and to His Tremendous Service and Assistance to mankind in offering the following explanation of how *Victory* may be obtained; and how we may fill the World's "Crystal Cup" full to overflowing with Liquid Light, and keep It pouring forth as Cosmic Victory until the whole Earth is cleansed and the last human being on Earth is Ascended and Free!

May God, the "Beloved Mighty I AM Presence," come to our assistance today, and answer our prayers (Decrees) for the Freedom and Victory of the Earth; and release to mankind, through the Radiation of these Words of Victory, that which annihilates forever all that would rob them of their Freedom, Justice, Protection, and Supply which God has commanded shall be maintained on this Earth forever!

Beloved Mighty Master Victory, we ask You, Thou Great and Wondrous Being, to charge through these Words You have given us, Your Invincible Victory which floods over the Earth—covers it with Your Flame of Victory! Take up Thy Residence once again among all people of the Earth! Teach us how to so live in that Flame of Victory from Your Heart, that we may

see God, the “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence,” and receive more clearly Its Perfection pouring forth! Show us the Way of Victory for this Earth; and give mankind the Courage and Strength to stand for what is Right within this Nation! Give all the Illumination to free our Nation and the World from all the hordes of evil that threaten to destroy us at this time of World crisis. Give our blessed young people the Strength of Your Victory to stand against anything that wants to degrade them, and You make them a Shining Example to all mankind of this Victory and Freedom from God’s Great Heart!

It is to this end that we offer these Words from the Great Cosmic Being Victory; and we thank Him with all of the loving gratitude of our Hearts for His Mighty Instruction given herein. We thank Him for showing us the Way to Eternal Victory and Freedom for mankind.

May everyone who reads these Words *feel and know* the Power of Victory, and manifest in his or her own world all of the Blessings that are rightfully his and that bring Eternal Happiness to all our loved ones forever!

## FOREWORD

This Book is given to the “I AM” Students and all mankind as God’s Way to live Life—at the Command of the Beloved Mighty Victory, who dictated all the Discourses contained within it.

They were dictated before Classes of hundreds and thousands of “I AM” Students at various places in the United States of America. He flashed His Words in Letters of Living Light before the eyes of our Beloved Ascended Messengers, Guy W. Ballard and Mrs. G. W. Ballard, who then read them and spoke them aloud to the “I AM” Students in the room.

The Beloved Mighty Victory is offering every possible Help to the people of America and the World who want God’s Authority, Freedom, and Divine Justice to govern this Earth and all upon it.

The Invincible Power these Great God Beings wield is without limit and beyond all words to describe. They are standing guard over the United States of America and all Constructive Activities in the World, to the degree that the people want and accept Them and call unto Them for Their God Help to all.

The people must cooperate by giving some of their own energy, which these Great Ones amplify by the Cosmic Light Rays as well as Their own

Personal Rays, to stop further destruction of mankind through continued war!

The people themselves must make the Call to the “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence,” the Great Host of Ascended Masters, the Cosmic Beings, and the Great Angelic Host in order for the Great Cosmic Law to act in this physical world to save them.

If this Law were not true, the Great God Beings who have come to all mankind and given the Great God Law of Life in every age, would have stopped mankind’s suffering and destructive activities centuries ago, because those Great God Beings have poured out and taught God’s Love to mankind in every age.

The people who do not want to be destroyed or made slaves to the destruction and depravity of war—which is simply criminal insanity—and all who want protection against its viciousness must give these “I AM” Decrees! Through Them they can use the God Authority in each Life Stream to release the Invincible God Power of Life to protect them and prevent war—because there is no protection nor safety in just physical means of so-called protection!

What one nation can develop as physical protection, every nation can develop also. Therefore, unless individuals and nations will use the God-Power of the God Beings who are greater than mankind, how can they be protected against the accumulated destructive energy of the mass of mankind?

If unascended mankind will use these “I AM” Decrees, they will provide the opening through which the Ascended Masters can pour Their Cosmic Light Rays to overwhelm the viciousness and destruction through war!

As one absorbs the electronic force, heat, and healing qualities from the Sun’s Rays by sitting in the sunshine, just so can every human being receive the Ascended Masters’ Love, Power, Light, Qualities, Protection, Perfection, and Blessing. When the individual turns his or her attention to these Great Masters of Almighty Invincible God Power, the individual connects with Their Light Rays, Their Outpouring and Help.

Every Word which the Ascended Masters speak is a “Cup” of Their Pure God Energy, Light, Substance, Power, and Qualities; all are powerfully charged to help the “I AM” Student accomplish the Victory for which each one calls.

If the reader will still all feeling of discord within himself or herself, and notice the condition of his or her emotional body after reading one of these Mighty Discourses by Beloved Mighty Victory, trying just to accept and cooperate with the Help offered—the feeling within the individual will be proof enough of the God Power in the Words and the God Help Beloved Mighty Victory wants to and does give through His Words.

If the reader will place himself or herself in the same attitude of mind as does the “I AM” Student, every possible Help will be released, according to the requirements of the individual at the time.

The Great Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings never cease to try to awaken mankind to the use of this Law, so they can help themselves; but the Great God Law of the Universe which creates, directs, and maintains Great Systems of Worlds does not permit the Ascended Masters to just pick humanity up—after centuries of deliberate, willful disobedience and misuse of Life’s Energy and Gifts—and take them into Perfection without any self-effort of obedience to the constructive way of Life and the Great Law of Balance in the Universe.

Each Discourse in this Book carries a Powerful Personal Radiation from the Beloved Mighty God Being, Victory; and if the reader or Student will accept, give obedience to, and expand the Blessing offered by this Mighty Being, greater and greater Miracles, Victories, Marvels, Wonders, and Blessings will come forth to enfold all.

Only those who work now for the God Protection and God Illumination of all mankind who are constructive, will be protected; for everyone must now give the assistance which saves all!

The Cosmic Light is the Ascended Masters’ Concentrated God Power of Light, to assist every



Constructive Activity in the World at this time. It is also the Binding Power They use to bind destructive activities so they cannot expand farther.

This Ascended Master Activity of the “Beloved Invincible, Victorious Mighty I AM Presence” is the True Knowledge and Power of God! It contains and explains the best part of all that is Constructive in all religion, all education! When one is educated in the Ascended Masters’ Knowledge and Truth of the “I AM,” he knows that to worship God, the “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence” of All Life, does bring Perfection, and is the only True Happiness and Education of Life; and only through this Law applied can Happiness and Perfection become Eternal for every human being!

It can never come any other way, because the Ascended Masters have said: “This is the Way by which We attained Our Perfection and accomplished the Ascension as Jesus did, and as He said all must some day do also. We know you can too, because We have; for We were once human as you are today.”

The Great Ascended Master Saint Germain and others of the Ascended Host have told us that the Books of the Saint Germain Series—of which the Book *The “I AM” Discourses* by Beloved Mighty Victory is Volume IX—are bound in covers of Jewels of Light in the Ascended Masters’ Octave!

So let us all accept, be grateful for, and use this

Great Ascended Master invincible God Power and Light which the Beloved Mighty Victory offers, and draw to ourselves our own from within “the Light of God that never fails”—the Cosmic Light of a Thousand Suns, the Activity of all Perfection; for the “Mighty I AM Presence” is that Light, and “I AM” THAT “I AM PRESENCE” for all Eternity!

Let us all draw and call forth all the Ascended Masters’ Powers and Victory of Light without limit, until mankind, the Earth and its atmosphere, all within and upon it are purified and Free forever, and mankind no longer remember how to destroy the Handiwork of God!

BE an Ambassador of Light, to carry the Light from the Ascended Masters’ Octave of Life, until all unlike Its Perfection is dissolved and consumed from the Universe forever!

In the Invincible Honor Flame of God’s Cosmic Heart “I AM,”

GODFRÉ RAY KING  
DONALD RAY KING  
LOTUS RAY KING

## BELOVED VICTORY'S REMINDER TO THE STUDENTS

May I remind you that there is only one Victory in all of Eternity, in all of Infinity, in all of Creation—and that is the Perfection produced by the Cosmic Love from Our Octave. *Victory is the Eternal Perfection of Life's Divine Plan fulfilled* in ever-expanding Love, Beauty, and Radiation to all the universe around you.

Just the fulfilling of the desires of the outer self is not Victory. Victory is the Perfection and the Beauty of the Ascended Masters' Octave, brought into this physical octave with such Power that none can change It; none can ever diminish It; and none can ever prevent Its ever-expanding Gift of Itself to the rest of the Universe.

The Unfed Flame in the Heart of every human being is the Focus within each Life Stream that is the Open Door through which Life—through the Radiation of some Ascended Master—holds the Life Stream connected with the upper pull of the Ascended Masters' Octave, until one day the outer self takes the authority and the Command to turn all things unto the Light!

I represent Victory to the Earth, and do you comprehend what My Fiat meant when I said, "None of mankind should fail"? That is tantamount to saying that My Cosmic Flame of Victory shall intensify and expand around every Life Stream on the Earth until the Victory of the Ascension is attained!

There must come something to draw mankind's attention away from their misery and the hate and destruction that has sought to engulf them; therefore, the Great Cosmic Magnet of My Victory is a Flame of Love so irresistible that It compels Victory! The one who will accept That and call forth that Flame of Victory to surge through the physical form, and surge into the conditions of the outer world, will become a Great Magnet that lifts mankind so much more rapidly than the Cosmic Law would permit at any other time.

Mankind is taking their Initiation in Love. The Earth is passing into the Cosmic Spiral wherein Our Flame of Cosmic Love and Victory becomes the Authority in the Incoming Age. The Law of the Incoming Cycle is to produce everything that comes forth on this Earth by the Cosmic Law and Flame of Our Love; and that means that mankind unascended cannot draw forth enough Love, uninterrupted, from their own "Beloved Mighty I AM Presence" to accomplish that which fulfills the Divine Plan and holds the Protection at the same time.

Precious Ones, with your correct understanding of all My Flame of Love means to the Earth, My Flame of Victory means to the Earth, when you understand the Power that is within That and you call It forth into the substance of this World, all things will begin to yield their Victory to you.

I thank you.

## VICTORY

Mighty Victory:

My Beloved Ones, in the fullness of the Cosmic Victory which “I AM” to the Earth, and which you are fast becoming, I welcome you tonight into the Garden of My Heart as the Family of Victory, the Legions of Victory, the Almighty Cosmic Flame of Victory, which must expand throughout the Earth and enfold it in the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love’s Victory, which is the fulfilling of the Law! . . .

As you become more and more aware of My Flame in and around you, It will make you more certain and more positive, as you move among the rest of mankind. It is not a positiveness which antagonizes others; it is a positive Courage and Strength which comes only with the Victory of Accomplishment!

As you win one Victory after another, and one Activity after another of the Divine Plan is unfolded and fulfilled through you, Our Feeling and Assurance within and around you will increase to such pressure that others will feel the moment they come into your atmosphere, they can be Victorious. They will know they absorb Its Feeling from you. You will find more and more of the people of the outer world acknowledging It. They will admit it as they feel It more and more.



Let Me tell you, one of the Secrets of Victory is Our Joyous Confidence which just rests within your Knowledge of the “I AM” and the Ascended Masters’ Determination to assist you. All of the Great Ones have promised to give you Help! They have poured Their Love without limit! They have offered everything from Our Octave! That becomes around you, Precious Ones, an Intensifying, Ever-increasing Momentum of the Substance and Energy from the Ascended Masters’ Feeling World. Their Feeling begins to accumulate in and around each one of you and then It intensifies. The Ascended Ones charge more and more and more and more of It in, through, and around you. Day after day It grows greater until others suddenly coming into your atmosphere—as long as you maintain Harmony without interruption—will feel the Ascended Masters’ Feeling and Assurance of Victory. It will come in addition to the release of your own feeling from your “Presence.” This is how you may convey to others in the outer world, especially the business world, the actual Substance and Feeling from the Ascended Masters’ Octave. . . .

Is there any reason you should not be happy after that? Now, do you know what those Words mean: “Prove Me now, if I will not open you the Windows of Heaven, and pour you out a Blessing until there is not room to receive it”? I ask you to apply those Words to this of which I have spoken.

Keep acknowledging Our Cosmic Flame of Cosmic

Victory in and around your physical body, day after day—once an hour, or more often if you can! Just hold your arms up to your “Presence” and say: *“Charge again, intensify and expand Your Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory around me; and see that I feel naught but Your Ascended Master Victory!”* Then just turn your attention to your “Blessed I AM Presence” and say, *“Thank You!”*. . .

I am conveying into your feeling world tonight, the Feeling of Victory which We have when We call the Law into Action, because in Our Octave, in Our Feeling World, there is no such thing as uncertainty of any kind! How could there be, when I have not known anything but Victory for hundreds of thousands of centuries? Do you realize that means more than a million years? . . .

Precious Ones, thank your bodies for what they have done for you, as surely as you expect them to serve you each morning. Just as surely as you expect that, won't you remember to pour your love and blessings upon those bodies and thank them for all they have done thus far? You will be amazed at the relaxation which will come within them when you really, deeply appreciate and thank those bodies for all they have done at your command.

Don't accept what you don't want to feel! If you do, you hold on to it. In the Power of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, which We want each one

of you to feel, It comes around you, first of all, like a Mantle of Flame—an Atmosphere of Flame about you. It expands to a certain Radiance, and then begins to intensify in Its Activity directly around the body. *Then there comes the condensation of Our Substance which is like an Armor—like a Golden Armor, harder than steel to the human creation, but soft and flexible and harmonious to the one who wears It! . . .*

You cannot convey It very well in the physical octave. Only as you would see a brilliant light upon burnished gold, would you comprehend what Our Substance is of the Golden Flame of Cosmic Victory, which condenses upon the body. It is very brilliant, and the Radiation of Its Light is so intense, It frightens human creation at its approach. Not that We ever use fear, but all human creation fears the Light; and the more intense the Light, the quicker it recedes. . . .

So will you acknowledge your Cosmic Armor of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory! I want you to begin to acknowledge this daily, and see the difference in your own bodies! This has a powerful Healing Effect, as well as an Insulation—and a Power of Accomplishment to produce Victory in whatever channel you are active, so long as it be constructive. . . .

We want so much, as soon as possible, to bring forth Manifestations which are to be sustained; and whether the outer world sees Them immediately or not, is not important! As soon as They come into the outer,

Their Radiance spreads just like that! (motion of the hand) Wave after wave after wave of this Knowledge will go forth and encompass the Earth! It will shut off the consciousness from mankind which has held the people in distress and ignorance! The Law of the Universe is Light, and Its Ever-expanding Perfection is the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan in the Victory of Its Ever-expanding Power of the Sacred Fire!

Some of those who have denied the Reality of Beloved Jesus, the Angelic Host, and the Ascended Masters, will be the most surprised beings when certain Manifestations take place in the outer world! If they pass out of the body before then, they will be surprised to their own benefit for the rest of Eternity!

The consciousness of individuals which says there is no God must be annihilated! If you could see what takes place in their mental bodies, you would be amazed when they begin to awaken after they pass out of the physical body! They rest for a time in the upper atmosphere of Earth; then they begin to awaken and try to know where they are and why they are still existing! I am telling you the consternation sometimes is considerable! There are Those who are giving Instruction at that time, and who have been watching those Life Streams. If a Life Stream understanding the Law is ready to undo the mistakes of the past, the next time you will find its frightful stubborn rebellion is submerged. Then the Light of the Higher Mental Body is allowed to hold the attention on the

explanation of the Law, until the acceptance releases through the individual enough Light to hold the Balance against the human creation, until it be consumed. . . .

So just rest in the great Cosmic Victory of blessing each other, and expanding your uninterrupted Harmony in the Acknowledgment of your Divine Plan fulfilled! Oh, My Loved Ones, if you bless those bodies as many times as you said there was something the matter with them—you would not have another pain nor limitation. . . .

I have brought you a Secret tonight—My Secret of Victory. Wear My Armor and try Me out! I have told you I would never leave you, until you are Free! I have taken away many of those bundles of your human ideas and feelings. Now I leave you My Armor of Golden Light, so blazing the human cannot look into It! Won't you wear It? Won't you make the atmosphere about you the Blazing Cosmic Flame of My Cosmic Victory; and just expand, expand, and expand It? Whenever there seems to be imperfection, just say: "*Oh, 'Mighty I AM Presence' and Mighty Victory! Plant Your Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory there and wipe out all else!*". . .

To have Victory, you must *acknowledge It!* To get rid of your human, you must turn your back upon it and *command it to be no more!*. . .

Thank you, and with all Our Blessings, We clothe you again in the Invincible Protection of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory. I thank you, and good night.

## ANTHEM OF PRAISE

### BLESSING BY BELOVED VICTORY

OUT OF THE FULLNESS OF THY HEART, Thy Great Glorious “Mighty I AM Presence,” We accept tonight for these Children of Earth the Fullness of this Cosmic Outpouring into every Heart here. Oh, Thou Glorifying, Expanding, Electrifying “Presence” of all Life Energy within each one, radiate through these Children of My Heart until everywhere they move they are a Glorified Being in action.

*Great Cosmic Beings who come with Me*, take advantage of this Outpouring and release through these earnest, blessed ones, everything their own “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence” wants them to have, with such Speed and Activity of Light that they never lack for any good thing!

Let the Glory of Thy Self go forth, oh, Great Presence of all Life; for Thou art that Power. Thou art Mighty Intelligence in action; and this Great Cosmic Victory goes forth performing Its Perfect Service, and It cannot be interrupted by any human thing.

Anchor into the consciousness of these blessed ones, all that You want them to have, to absolutely sweep everything of imperfection out of their worlds; and

that Great Light that beats their Heart—let them enter more fully into Thy Glory!

We rejoice in all the Love of Our Hearts at this great Accomplishment for these the Children of Earth!

We rejoice in all of the Fullness of Our Hearts in the Glory of that Mighty Activity surging forth today, building Its Momentum until It sweeps into action and is the Power of the “Presence” here in action.

We rejoice and thank the Great Host of Ascended Masters for Their Great Assistance; and for all of Their Great Courage that is released into this room to these the Beloved of My Heart, to help them to go forward to their Eternal Victory!

In Thy Name, and by Thy Power we forever abide!





# CONTENTS

## PART I

DISCOURSE	PAGE
I February 6, 1938. . . . .	1
II February 27, 1938 . . . . .	18
III April 30, 1938 . . . . .	35
IV June 19, 1938 . . . . .	55
V September 15, 1938 . . . . .	82
VI October 4, 1938 . . . . .	114
VII October 16, 1938 . . . . .	149
VIII December 4, 1938 . . . . .	167
IX December 19, 1938 . . . . .	183
X January 12, 1939. . . . .	217
XI March 20, 1939 . . . . .	249
XII May 7, 1939 . . . . .	264
XIII August 16, 1939 . . . . .	279

## PART II

I November 5, 1944 . . . . .	300
II November 12, 1944 . . . . .	328
III November 19, 1944 . . . . .	360
IV November 26, 1944 . . . . .	386
V December 3, 1944 . . . . .	416
VI December 10, 1944 . . . . .	433
VII December 17, 1944 . . . . .	457
VIII December 24, 1944 . . . . .	473
IX December 31, 1944 . . . . .	492
X October 27, 1945 . . . . .	511

## EDITORS' NOTE

The first part of this Volume contains Discourses which came through Mr. Guy W. Ballard. These were received on the Light and Sound Ray from Beloved Mighty Victory while the Ballards were on tour in the 1930's.

We bless Mr. and Mrs. Ballard for being the ones through whom the Beloved Ascended Masters could dictate these Mighty Words of Instruction for the blessing of mankind.

Part II of Volume 9 contains Dictations which came through Mrs. Ballard in the 1940's. These Discourses were given before thousands of Students during Classes in Chicago, from November through December 1944. One Discourse contained in this Book was given in Santa Fe, New Mexico in October 1945.

Mr. Guy W. Ballard (1878-1939)

Mrs. Edna Wheeler Ballard (1886-1971)

“ ‘I AM’ going to say—and I say It until We all come forth Visible and Tangible to all mankind—I stand back of what Beloved Master Jesus said in the beginning of this ‘I AM’ Activity that the Mighty Saint Germain wanted to bring forth, that *We would not dictate through anybody but these Messengers until We come forth in Our Visible, Tangible Presence!* Those who say they are getting Dictations from the Ascended Masters are simply not telling the Truth and are under the control of psychic forces. Don't let anybody under this Radiation accept that nonsense!”

Beloved Mighty Victory, February 23, 1958





**PART I**

**THE “I AM” DISCOURSES**

**BY MIGHTY VICTORY**

**THE FOLLOWING DISCOURSES**

**WERE DICTATED**

**THROUGH**

**THE BELOVED MESSENGER**

**MR. G.W. BALLARD**

## GREAT COSMIC BEING, VICTORY!

By Chanera

Great Cosmic Being, Victory,  
From Venus, God's Love-Sun,  
We thank and bless Thee for Thy Flame—  
Thy Pow'r of Vict'ry won!

Within the Garden of Thy Heart,  
We come to dwell with Thee;  
And there abide in Thy Great Love,  
Till all mankind are Free!

Thy Vict'ry and Thy Pow'r Supreme  
Release now at our Call;  
And in God's Mercy so Divine,  
Speak Thy Command to all!

Thy Mantle of Authority,  
We wear to set men Free;  
In all the Vict'ry which Thou art,  
Abides God's Purity!

Thou art the Master o'er this World,  
Thy Vict'ry all must know  
As from Thy Hand God's Flame goes forth,  
God's Blessings to bestow!

Great Vict'ry Dear, to Thee we come  
In Love—Thy Law to be,  
Till we reveal Thy Presence here,  
And all, Thyself do see!

Let Thy Great Cup of Liquid Fire  
Pass now from hand to hand,  
Till all behold within Its Depths,  
God's Flame all understand!

Thy Unfed Flame of Cosmic Power  
Surrounds us as we move;  
And does command all where we go,  
To all Thy Presence prove!

Thy Victory is God's Great Power  
That none can e'er deny;  
Thy Presence is God's Cosmic Love  
That no one can defy!

Now hand in hand with Thee we walk,  
With Thee stand side by side;  
For Thou art with us evermore,  
No matter what betide!

Blest Vict'ry Dear, Thy Great Christ Power  
Now surges through us all,  
As onward flows Its Mighty Flame,  
Fulfilling every Call!

Like oceans roll, Thy Flame commands,  
And all else must give way!  
Thy Presence like a Blazing Sun  
Abides with us to stay!

The Fullness of Thy Cosmic Love,  
Thy Secret to us gives;  
Thy Shining Glory floods us all,  
As in Thy Heart each lives!

Thy Scepter raise! Thy Flame Release!  
Thy Voice make all now hear!  
In Freedom's Name we send this Call,  
As His Great Bells ring clear!

Thy Legions send to free God's World!  
Thy Hand raise here today!  
Let all Thy Light Rays now go forth,  
As we God's Music play!

God's Plan fulfill! Protection hold!  
Till all give all to God!  
Thou hast called all mankind to Thee;  
Thy Legions have Earth trod!

Come! Flood us all with Vict'ry now!  
Come! Hold God's Full Command!  
Thy Angels call, to bless all here!  
Thy Cosmic Flame "I AM"!



Forever onward, as we go,  
Thy Vict'ry shall expand;  
And we, like Thee, through Cosmic Love,  
Become God's Fiery Hand!

Thy Temple Bright of Cosmic Flame  
Floods o'er our World Its Rays;  
Within Them flowing evermore,  
Are all God's Perfect Ways!

Great Hosts of God from Cosmic Realms  
Flood our World with God's Light;  
For all God's Vict'ry we command,  
By Thy Full Cosmic Might!

Great Miracles of Vict'ry come  
From Thy Great Cosmic Height!  
Great Wonders everywhere appear  
In Thy Flame Dazzling Bright!

Great Gifts and Blessings from on High  
Make us all Thy Success!  
Thy Justice and Thy Mercy too,  
Through us Thy Love express!

Thy Vict'ry by Thy Great God Pow'r  
Through aeons shall release!  
Thy Mast'ry and Thy Presence here,  
Shall hold Eternal Peace

The Garden of Thy Heart is Real;  
In It each one can dwell—  
And as Its Beauty we behold,  
It heals and makes each well!

The Vict'ry of Thy Life and Light  
Is God's Eternal Truth!  
The Mantle of Thy Strength and Love  
Is Everlasting Youth!

Thy Wisdom and Thy Mighty Pow'r  
Release Perfection's Flame;  
Thy Great Expanding Harmony  
Protects all in God's Name!

In Silence too, Thy Flame so Bright  
Is blazing Thy Success;  
For Thy Great Vict'ry reigns at last,  
God's True, Full Happiness!

O Vict'ry Dear! Blaze Lightning through—  
The Lightning of God's Love!  
Sweep onward all Thy Hosts of Light,  
All-conquering from above!

Oh, "Mighty I AM Presence," come!  
Command Thy Vict'ry now!  
Thy Mighty Hand and Cosmic Law  
Cause all on Earth to bow!

Thy “Light of God that never fails”  
Is always Victory!  
Thy Sacred Love of God’s own Fire  
Compels all to be Free!

Thy Mighty Goal for all to reach  
Is each Ascension won!  
May Vict’ry’s Presence here abide,  
Till our Earth’s journey’s done!

Thy Mighty Love—God’s Honor Flame—  
Is waiting to enfold  
All here in Victory’s Victory now,  
And Cosmic Joy untold!

Oh, “Mighty I AM Presence,” blaze!  
Great Victory with us stand!  
Oh, Love Supreme—All God’s Great Self—  
“I AM” Thy Great Command!



# THE “I AM” DISCOURSES

BY BELOVED MIGHTY VICTORY

---

## DISCOURSE I

February 6, 1938

SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA

Beloved Children of Earth, We pour the Fullness of Our Gratitude to all who have been willing to give their assistance for the Freedom which We have determined to bring to the people of Earth. As you continue in your acceptance of the Great Presence of all Life, the “Mighty I AM,” and in your Application, you come into the Understanding, Comprehension, and Full Power of Feeling that all you require is the Light of your “I AM” which gives you Life—you come into Its Greater Intensifying, Expanding Activity which knows no interference nor resistance of any kind.

In the beginning I call your attention to this, as the Messenger often has done, for the Work We wish to conclude tonight! Will every one of you be kind enough to feel Our Power which We are releasing tonight into this room? First I am calling your attention to the White Heat of a furnace as referred to in *The*

*Magic Presence*—in the Cave of Light—which after all is not heat! Then I am calling your attention to the Glorifying, Achieving Power which you call forth from your "I AM Presence." It is Self-luminous, Intelligent Substance, which is Light!

In all the Universe there is no resistance to Light! In your physical activity, you have the example before you in electricity. You feel that you have reached considerable achievement, and truly you have in the use of electricity; but the Currents of Energy and Power which the Ascended Being is able to release so far transcend the power of your electrical currents that there is no comparison!

You who have studied some of the laws of electricity know when you go beyond a certain voltage the electricity loses its shocking activity to the body. The vibratory action of the Currents of Energy which We release to bless mankind sometimes are so Powerful, there is not the slightest sense of feeling in the body of the Activity; yet the Purifying Power of It transcends your fondest imagination!

That is why in the Messengers' pleading to the "I AM" Students everywhere to harmonize themselves and maintain Harmony, it was with the desire that We bring your vibratory action to a point where We could begin to release these Currents of Energy to complete the Raising Activity for you so much more quickly. Not that We wish to hurry you; but

still, knowing the need, if you do not have it now, many of you will lose the opportunity this time. I mean by that, the Full Achievement which it is possible for you to have.

Will the earnest, sincere Students be kind enough to do Me the favor for the coming six months and not allow your attention to rest more than a moment on the thought of death? There is no death in the whole Universe! Yet many in the human octave still believe there is. However, that is not the case. Please watch and keep your attention away from it. Even if your attention does revert to it because of some appearance, take it off and go on about your work!

By the time the Messengers return here again, We want to find a release, a joy, a happiness, and the full consciousness of your power of Application—perhaps astonishing many of yourselves. We are endeavoring to give this Assistance, but We must have your cooperation to do it! Not that We wish to impose anything upon anyone, but if you wish to have Our Assistance, We are able to give It, providing you will comply with Our Request.

I was given the Name of “Victory” by the Ascended Masters who have made the Ascension from your Earth, because all that I have attempted to do has been Victorious! There is not such a thing as the memory of a single limitation in My Consciousness or World of Activity, and has not been for a tremendously long

period! That means there are no records in My Feeling World of such a thing.

Now, you who have been rendering service in this Class will be able to feel, accept, and be that which you did not dream of at the beginning of this Class! As the Messengers move forward in this “I AM” Class work, you will see plenty of Manifestations of the Powers of the “Presence” to satisfy the most eager; but if you have not the patience to continue until the Wisdom which is directing this “I AM” Activity sees fit to release these things, then you will meet disappointment. That, however, is not necessary if all will remember Our Great Wisdom is directing the Messengers—regardless of anything to the contrary. Then all will rest in the Greater Understanding, Comprehension, and Experience of this Vast Achievement.

This might sound like just so many words to you; but if you saw within the atmosphere of the room—as I am able to do—Our Activity, you would think far differently. When you understand that Our Words are Cups which carry Our Qualities, then they are far more than just spoken Words! The Words flashed to the Messengers are the Activity—the Inner Activity—which brings Its Charge and Currents of Energy into your world! If you do not feel an outer sense of it, do not be disturbed; but just accept Our Powerful, Cleansing, Purifying Activity into your world.

While I continue to speak to you, will you give



free rein to Our Power to take out of you any undesirable desire that might be there which you do not wish? The Energy of Life is resistless because It is Light! The Wisdom of Life is the Directing Intelligence within Light which governs through It! The Activity of Divine Love as you understand It, is a Balanced Activity which brings the Mighty Harmony within the human form.

In the future, will you be kind enough to remind yourself that every Call to the “I AM Presence” is the Signal for the releasing of this Balanced Activity which compels a Charge of Current through your mind, body, and feeling world, not possible before this Class began? I do not mean that this can be done for those who might be here for the first time, or two or three times; but I am referring to the very determined, earnest, sincere “I AM” Students who have a certain power of Application.

I ask you to watch the Activity of the Radiance about yourselves as you move among mankind. Do not speak of It to anyone, but you just watch and feel the Radiation and Its effect upon those with whom you associate. Please do not speak of It to any one of those among whom you are moving, but just watch. If you wish to have evidence of a Power of this Light acting naturally through you, then you will have it; but please do not discuss It with anyone. If you do, you will annul the results—the effect!

From Our Various Activities on the Earth, the Light Rays have been directed for your Assistance. We from the Royal Teton have been pouring forth a Constant Activity, changing Its Vibratory Action as was required; and you have all enjoyed a Feast of Loving Kindness and Harmony seldom experienced among the mass of mankind! You may have this forever sustained, if you will!

From this Class on, the "I AM" Students everywhere will find themselves coming into a Calm Serenity, Dignity of action and feeling, which will keep Our Calm Serenity in their feeling world of this Power—which allows It to pour forth with ever-increasing, intensifying Activity.

Let Me touch upon just a few points in your America to show you all that is being done. Saint Germain has but now and then touched upon a vital point, bringing it to your attention; but I tell you, your Calls and those of the "I AM" Students all over America have made many activities possible! I am going to mention one, perhaps two, tonight, which will give you a Joy that I hope will remain forever.

The greatest menace to the American people today is dope, and We have found the means of freeing them forever! You have no idea the inroad of that in your America by the sinister activity which has wrecked the nations of the Earth for century upon century. It has spread as a sinister breath in the most cunning, secret

way, all over your America. For the protection of the young people of America, whom We must have and need for the incoming Golden Age—and through your blessed Calls for their protection, the Great Powers of Light think We have found a Solution to quickly absorb all this thing throughout America. It will be done almost as secretly as it came.

You have no idea, Precious People of Earth, the danger which has confronted your young people of the entire America! Many unfortunate beings who have been pretending to reveal this nefarious thing to your people, have been but the claws for its dispensing. Now, Beloved Ones, will you do Us the kindness—the Powers of Light the kindness—to make the following Call? I shall ask the Messengers to put a paragraph in the next Magazine, asking the Students all over America to issue this Mighty “I AM” Decree for the dissolving and consuming of all dope, its cause and effect in America; to call for its annihilation, and to the Forces of Nature to no longer allow to be produced that from which it is made! We will then at your Call take up this activity; and in all parts of the World where this substance has been grown, it shall wither and disappear!

I say to you, so you may know the far-reaching Powers of your Call—We have not touched upon this, and Saint Germain has touched upon it but very little: You perhaps think war is your great danger today,

and so it is; but this poisonous breath and substance which has been spread among the people would unfit them if war came into your Country! Then the sinister force would seize upon the feeling of mankind, and by the use of dope make them unfit to cope with their adversaries. That is why tonight I am asking all sincere Students of America, individually and in your Groups, to give three Decrees if no others: for the seizing and binding of the entities, keeping war and dope out of America.

It is incredible that the cunning of the sinister forces can spread a condition of this kind over the entire America with such rapidity—principally because in the large cities things go on unnoticed, which in the smaller localities would be quickly discerned.

Let us change the scene please. Look beyond this into the greater achievement which, with your determined cooperation as has been thus far, shall come forth. After the Victory of the Light holds Its Dominion in America, you will see arise—replacing much in your present cities—a Beauty, a Perfection which will thrill every human being to the limit with the Beauty and the Perfection which will be there! You will have time for the recreation you desire; and by the Powers of Light and Energy released, will supply come to you. Then you will know “Peace on Earth, Good Will to men”; for then will there be no ill will to each other! Television and all of these various things

will be brought into common use, and the Great Cosmic Mirror will then come forth for the Blessing and Perfection of mankind!

While the intervening activity of the perfecting of the outer structure of mankind goes on, you will find mechanical instruments under the direction of great minds, which will assist beyond your fondest imagination today to gain the Victory and the Perfection of your human form! There are Lights which can be used with the proper understanding! One of the blessed "I AM" Students has touched this and contacted It. It will bring Great Peace and Health when it is maintained, and We think We shall bless her with many wonderful things. In the meantime, do not look to these things mechanically to which I refer; but go on in your earnest Application, and let the Great Law take care of what is brought to your assistance. Will you remember that?

Never for one moment look to mechanical things for your assistance, but go on applying your Law of the "I AM" which is Invaluable! For the great mass of mankind, after certain changes have taken place, then the thing is to bring the mass into a Greater Perfection quickly. Then these mechanical inventions shall be used to bring mankind into a quick attunement when they will begin to call forth these same Forces you are able to call forth now from the "I AM Presence."

This could not be done until certain Work was done in America. These instruments are all ready to come forth! That which Bob and Rex destroyed was mentioned to you. The frightful danger of it was that they had contacted the Cosmic Mirror! Notice, Beloved Ones, a thing which has once come into being makes its etheric record; and if there are those who secretly are unscrupulous, they will sometimes pick them out of the etheric records. Therefore, do you understand the Great Guard which has been constantly placed over mankind to shield and protect innocent individuals from frightful destruction? That is why I gave you this glimpse of what stands before you, and which will be yours.

We stand in the midst of two great extremes—the Greatest Power of Light ever known on Earth, and the greatest destructive power. If it had not been that America is a point where this Focus of the "I AM" Light could be held, you would all have followed the example of every civilization which has gone down in the past! Much of your America, the Orient, and Europe would have disappeared; and the continents of Mu and Atlantis would have arisen and taken their places. The Great Cosmic Law and the Great Laws of Life have said this greatest destruction was not necessary.

To bring in this Perfection, perhaps several hundred years in advance, is why this Tremendous Effort is

being made by the Powers of Light, the Ascended Masters, the Cosmic Beings, the Legions of Light, and the Great Cosmic Light Itself! Great Joy should fill everyone's Heart of those who have come to understand the Teachings which Saint Germain has brought forth; and they should stand steadfast by this "I AM" Instruction to bless themselves and render this Service! They will one day find themselves Beings of Happiness and Glory, for this Service will never go unrewarded in the future. It shall bring in your Great, Great Perfection.

I say this to you tonight so you may contemplate the Blessing which is yours. Some of this which I have said to you has become a Law, has become a Command for your Perfection! What do I mean by "Command"? Not of you physically, but of the Currents of Energy which belong to your Life!

May I add just a few Words to the explanation the Messenger gave concerning the consuming of your human creation, and setting aside of time and space? Please observe the Chart! You see around the "I AM Presence" that Magnificent Circle of Color which represents your accumulation of good through the centuries. Our Great Desire, because of the need, is to bring you—as many as possible—to a point where this can begin to release into your world of activity and use. That is why Our Service has been rendered in this Class. Will all of you who care to, accept that

as a Real, Actual Activity in your Life, right here in your physical world, to let the Service be rendered which is so much needed?

Will you be kind enough to remember the Radiance of this Class? I am saying this for the individuals whose human still wants proof! Will you remember the Radiance of this Class, and then remember the Radiance when you come again and see the change? You have noticed the change in every Class! It will "step up," as you use the term, more rapidly now.

So, Beloved Ones, I want you to have, because of your attention, the greatest possible Assistance which can be given! I say to you who have been out of employment, who have not had the conditions you would like: Stand alone in your room; raise your hands to your "Mighty I AM Presence"; and say with firmness, which you will be assisted to feel: "No longer do I accept one single thing of the limitations or conditions of Earth! 'Mighty I AM Presence,' take command of this mind and body! Compel the outer into obedience and sustain it! Stand guard over it, and see that no longer does the outer self feel discord and inharmony." Then to the best of your ability hold your self-control as you meet conditions in the outer world, and you will see how quickly you will find it perfectly easy to maintain Harmony in the face of whatever conditions you are required to meet.

Beloved Ones, so often the remark has been made,



not unkindly, about the great number of “I AM” Decrees, Affirmations, and Statements which have been given. Just now, when I am giving you these particular Calls, it is because in the charged atmosphere of this room they contain Immeasurable Power for your Blessing! If you would retain in your feelings the same feeling you have now while I am speaking, you would be able to return to those Calls and feel the same feeling in the quiet of your own home that you do now! Because of disturbance by the wavering of the attention, mankind does not always retain this which We give! I ask you to charge yourselves to retain this now, so when your attention goes back to these Calls again, you will be able to draw—in the silence of your own room—the same Radiance which is here now! Then you will find your Mastery!

Do you not understand, Beloved Ones, that We are using every angle possible to come at these Points of Truth, so while one assists a few greatly, another will assist another group more? In this way We are able to give all of you, according to your rate of vibratory action, that which you can utilize to the Greatest Advantage at the time. That is why We sometimes suddenly, like this, give forth Mighty “I AM” Decrees for your Blessing—because under the Radiation of the moment, It does Tremendous things in your feeling world and the outer activity of your world as It goes forth. Perhaps you have not been reminded that in

the charged atmosphere like this, whatever is given for your Blessing is charged forth into the activity of your world ahead of you, to act there for your Assistance! I realize this particular point has not been definitely put before you, but it is imperative!

Therefore, retain this! I remind you that the Divine Director and Myself are doing this Work together today because We maintain and can project, according to the vibratory action to which you have been raised, a tremendously Sustained Activity in your feeling world! There is not one in this room who has come throughout the ten days of this Class, who does not have but very little of his or her own human creation left. Think of it, Beloved Ones! We Ourselves did not know such a Service could be rendered, because We do not know to what degree We can depend upon the outer feeling of mankind. This has been so unparalleled in the joy, love, and kindness poured forth, that We want It to be an example to you of the future in your individual activity.

In your love and kindness poured forth in this Class to Ourselves and the Messengers, do you not see that It can continue in your individual Life by your outpouring of love and kindliness to persons, places, and conditions? It is the Example before you, Beloved Ones. Try to feel It! Try to keep reminded of It, so you may have this Great Magnificent Expansion continue on and on, acting

within you. Oh, because you do not see It with your physical eyes does not mean It is not acting!

Please remember, almost all the forces you are using are invisible! Can't you trust Us just enough to allow that to act which We so joyously wish to give for your Assistance? Let It have an opportunity to act! Oh, of course, if you do not care for It, We would not intrude It; but you who do want It, oh, just open your Hearts and your feeling world to the Full Glory of Its Power and Activity. Then everything your attention rests upon—the "I AM Presence" or Ourselves—in the slightest Activity taking place, you will cause to be Eternally Sustained and have the Blessing of It.

When you have been told from the beginning that you are the decreers for your world, of what is going to act there and how this Energy called forth is going to act for you, won't you believe it? Won't you keep yourselves reminded of it? The power of your attention is a Magnificent Activity to produce any constructive result required in your Life! By the fixing of your attention upon an achievement or accomplishment, the Power of your Life flows into it uninterfered with, as long as your attention is held there. Once you understand how great is this Power, you will use it. Of course, the Messengers and We have tried to convey that point to you; for the one-pointed focus of your vision—your physical sight—your attention, and your power of qualification act with Infinite Power to produce any given result which is

constructive.

There have been a few who have, by a stretch of imagination, believed they could take this "I AM" Instruction and turn It into destructive activity against the Messengers—against the Light! They forget that they are calling on the Powers of the "I AM Presence" to produce this. The "I AM Presence" is Perfection and will not produce any destructive activity! Therefore, individuals can only use the accumulated energy already drawn about them, for any destructive purpose; and today, that will not last very long. Therefore, let no one be so unhappy as to think he can take this Great "I AM" Energy and use It for destructive purposes! It cannot be done!

Tonight, will you be kind enough to accept the Eternal Blessing of the Group of Friends who are with Me at the Royal Teton, the Great Ascended Masters, and the Great Cosmic Beings who are giving such Assistance to the Earth at this time. Give Them your love! Give Them your attention, after first focusing it to your "Presence." Then call forth this Power with a great calm, serene Majesty which allows the feeling to be governed; and let Our Blessings fill your world with Our Happiness, Our Perfecting Activity, the Glory and Powers of Light!

I commend our Precious Lotus with all My Heart for her tireless Service in the Class and outside of it. May the whole World bless her for that Limitless

Energy and the Glory of Life which is hers. May you all know and be the same Glory, and render that limitless Service which she is rendering to blessed, precious mankind. Let no man or woman be so proud in the human octave as to hesitate to use the endearing terms of “beloved” or “precious” to their friends and associates. Remember, Beloved Ones, in those words is the feeling of kindness which mankind needs today—oh, so much more than you can imagine; and every ounce of energy you put forth filled with love and kindness is lifting mankind to where they can be the Victory of Light!

May your memory of Me and My Words to you, always contain the Feeling of Victory in your Life, in your activity, in all that you desire! Even unto your Ascension, still may the Word “Victory” shine out before you and beckon you on to the Final Goal—your Ascension!

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE II

February 27, 1938

KANSAS CITY, MISSOURI

Beloved Children of Earth, in My Endeavor to give the Assistance today which has been planned for you, remember the Victory in My Name is carried to you into your feeling world while the Messenger repeats My Words for future requirement!

Far beyond Our Expectation has been the Achievement here! We like to see the evidence in mankind as well as yourselves. How far We can depend upon the earnest “I AM” Students to stand by the Light of their own “Mighty I AM Presence,” and to issue the necessary Decrees to enable Us to produce the Results which you of Earth so much need, We do not yet know.

The culmination of certain activities in Europe has compelled Us to speed up this Activity in America and, as you so often term it, “step up” your Activity to hold Our Dominion against the destructive activities which are the shadows of Earth. To Us, as We see from the Higher Octave, all discord of mankind is but a shadow. Sometimes—not so much in your America, but if you were in England and Germany—you would

find sometimes what they term a grey fog. This is the nearest description I can give you of the conditions which exist from discord among mankind.

Human beings who continue in considerable discord clothe themselves in a greyish garment of substance, just as tangible as your physical dress or suit of clothes. The Messenger has had innumerable experiences in drawing off that garment from those who were ill, and throwing it into the Violet Consuming Flame, and they were free at once—showing it is that discord with which mankind clothe themselves which is their mistake. Just as you have clothed the Points of Light within the cells of your body, and they no longer give forth their Radiance to the physical sight, so do you clothe yourself in the very thing you do not want, by discord! Therefore, for the “I AM” Students, I take it that is no longer permissible.

I do not like to say this; but since it is the Law of your Life, I think it very wise to say it—then you may decide! The time is so short, when you are going to have the opportunity to decide. You perhaps think sometimes the Messengers are somewhat urgent in almost the demand for Harmony in you and your world! Well, that is not because the Messengers desire it, but because they know what you are facing today!

The frightful destructive qualities generated by mankind and projected at them are the thing which

is your danger today. When you have entered this Stream of Life, make no mistake, you must call forth more than ordinary Protection! Not that there is the slightest thing to fear—not at all; but because you become a Greater Focus of Light and more noticeable, then you must have the greater Protection. We trust by July you will have passed beyond a certain place in the position of the Cosmic Light which will make it much easier for you to give obedience to this Great Law of Life!

When I speak these next Words you will see another reason for the Achievement here. In this small audience, the human creation of three hundred forty-six "I AM" Students has been dissolved and consumed! Out of that, there are twenty-six for whom you could not have believed it was possible; but because of the great sincere love poured out to the Messengers and the Light, the Cosmic Law has allowed this to be done! The Great Divine Director is greatly pleased with that which has been possible; and He thinks by this, that in future Classes He may depend upon a certain number of the people for whom He can do this. And that will give greater and greater and greater Assistance for the Freedom of America.

We are watching with all Earnestness to bring about a condition where a sufficient number of mankind can be shown—for instance an audience who could be lifted in Vibratory Action to where they could



see these Activities as the Messenger does! Only far more in that case would be revealed, so they might bear witness to the Perfection which the Messengers have described for more than three years! We firmly believe, in what has been accomplished here, that it may be done—because mankind has been calling for some such Revelation, but notice the difference since Saint Germain brought this “I AM” Activity forward.

In the first year there was, I am frank to admit, considerable curiosity among the Students as to Our Reality, and as to the various things they were calling forth—for instance, Our Tangible Presence; but today that has grown into a Great, a Mighty Sincerity which is most gratifying to Us, and surely should be to you. It means that from the Expansion of the Light within your own Hearts there is coming that Mighty Activity which refuses all subterfuge of any kind.

That is what We have been requiring. Mankind from their feeling world must dispel all curiosity, all anxiety for these Great Manifestations! Then when they come, they will do for mankind what they are intended to do, because no thing is brought forth to satisfy anyone’s curiosity—that would be quite childish. But when something Transcendent is brought forth, it is because It brings a Tremendous Release and Freedom to mankind; otherwise We would not make the Effort!

That is why We call forth the Light of your “Mighty I AM Presence”—not only by your conscious effort, but your sincerity, your love, your honesty—for remember, you are bound to face that! There is not a thing which can prevent it. Why? Because your Life demands it! Nothing in the world but your own Life is demanding, now at this time, that you face yourself and see whether you are honest, whether you are sincere, whether you are strong enough to stand against human suggestions—and if you will take the reins of Mastery in the acceptance of your “I AM Presence,” hold that Dominion, and remember in holding your Dominion, you are not the doer because you are the caller, if you will pardon that term. You are the one who is calling Dominion forth, and that is why these Ascended Master Qualities must be certain within your feeling world—Honesty, Sincerity, Purity, and you must be free from false pride.

If you have a Revelation, if you are permitted to observe, or if you have tremendous success from your Application, and then you feel for a single instant, “Well, my Light is very much brighter than my associates because I was able to do this,” that would be very likely your downfall!

“I AM” mentioning some of these things today because they are so subtle. You have been taught something about your thought world, but mankind even yet know so little about their feeling world. You

will accept something in your feeling, and you will not know it until it outpictures; and that is where your danger is. That is why I am prompting you today against all that is in the atmosphere and that in which you move in the outside world. If you draw that Tube of Light about you, or call the “I AM Presence” to draw It, you cannot fail to have the Protection which IS necessary.

We are touching upon and calling forth the things you most need. We are not going into any elaborate discourse, for in the Victory which is gained here, We are calling forth these Qualities and Powers within your own selves which you need right now; and with your obedience to that, in six months every one of you will thank Me and bless Me for having called your attention to certain of these things!

You know there are a few people who look to Us, expecting Us to flood forth some great Magnificent Expression of Life which they won't understand. Would that not be childish and foolish? What mankind needs is the simple language, conveying the Qualities into their world of action which produce Results—not some scientific explanation which the mass of mankind does not understand.

When Saint Germain talked to Me the first time, and when I saw what He wished to do, with all My Heart I joined Him in this “I AM” Activity; and We have remained at the Royal Teton to give this

Assistance, not returning to Our Homes as We had previously intended! If the Ascended Masters from your civilization love you, then realize how much We do if We are willing to remain and give you Our Assistance!

May I remind you of the Great Sanat Kumara who for four and a half million years has blessed your Earth with His Presence! He and His Associates came from Venus and remained! After the great change takes place, and He comes forth in His Tangible Body so the World may see His Reality and know how He has blessed the Earth, then He will return to Venus! These are Great Truths which mankind needs to understand; for knowing the power of your attention, you must understand that without it, there is not a thing which can take place in your world!

The Glory of mankind is at hand! I have the Confidence in you, in all the "I AM" Students, that you are now strong enough to stand against all suggestions of the outside world and let your Light go on expanding, through your Tremendous Determined Calls which is the Assistance the Cosmic Law requires. I shall depend on you to give this Assistance to Saint Germain! All the Earth will bless you one day because you were courageous enough to stand with the Light and call It into action for the Freedom of America and the Blessing of the rest of mankind!

The Great Divine Director, the Goddess of Light, and the Blessed Nada have determined to try an

experiment in Europe. Should this prove out, you will see some of the strangest changes you ever witnessed on Earth. That remains to be seen! In the Assistance you are giving in these Calls for the Protection of mankind, their Blessing, and the Service you are rendering or releasing from the physical octave—a sufficient amount of Substance which is not needed for America, They intend to utilize and use there for this experiment! So you see how far-reaching it is.

You are not the frail beings that you think you are! I wish that some of you might suddenly see the Power of the energy released in some of your “I AM” Decrees. Let no one in the future have the slightest feeling that you cannot make a Call with the strength and energy necessary to release sufficient energy for whatever your “I AM Presence,” through the Higher Mental Body, wishes to do for you and in your world of action. Accept this right now and let the Fullness of Its Power of Action go forth! As you do this, you will see sufficient outpicturing to satisfy yourselves and fulfill your fondest hopes!

Therefore, today while this Tremendous Radiance is going forth, and the great depths of your beings are being touched, you will feel that which you have never felt before! Do you know that there is a Height and a depth to your being? From the depth of your being is being brought forth everything to be disposed of. While I am holding your attention on these simple

Words, great Activity is going on in the most important part of you, so far as the physical world is concerned; and that is your feeling world!

So I want you to know that some day when the need is passed and you want to bask in some flowery language, then We will give It to you! Oh yes, We could! We could recite Poems and give you Expressions which would just about lift you out of those chairs, but that is not so important just now! I am grateful to see in your feeling world that Acceptance, that Humility which is so vital to the future. Remember, Dear Ones, before the Light be humble—no matter what Manifestations take place; but before the face of man and human viciousness, be as positive as you like, because you must be positive against those human creations!

Now understand, in the dissolving and consuming of your human accumulation, it means you are released from the pressure of your own creation, which makes it so much easier for your Answer to come from your Call! There is much else I might say, but it is not wise at this time. Just let that be sufficient; and if you will abide in the True, Sincere Feeling, accepting all We desire to do for you, you will have Its Manifestation in your feeling world. It is not necessary for you to understand all the details of It, but remember your feeling is very important to Us!

Saint Germain has thus far done for mankind what has never before been done on the face of this Earth!

Therefore, I am so grateful for your sake, for the great Love which is growing for Him among the great number of “I AM” Students from all walks of Life, because it is important! Oh, not that He needs it, but because you need it—because America needs it! Saint Germain is the Heart of this “I AM” Activity for America, the same as your physical Heart is the Focus of the Light from your “I AM Presence” for your physical body! It has to be so! The Law of Life has made it so! It is not anyone’s particular choice, but the Ray under which He operates compels Him to be the One who is the Heart of Freedom for America. That is why He was Wise enough and Fortunate enough to select from His own Family those He could depend on!

I ask you today, can you with Me just for a moment feel how fortunate you are—beings who are caught in the Great Radiance of Light drawn forth by the Divine Director from the Cave of Light in India, which for thousands of centuries has been the Purifying Glory of the Mighty Light Activities through the Earth, where thousands of individuals have entered, who have been set free from the limitations of Earth? You, who are right here in the comfort of your own city, are having It brought to you! You are being enfolded in It, when people have sought the Earth over for that Privilege!

We try in many ways to give you the Feeling of the Privilege which is yours, because when you

attain to a Certain Point, a Certain Intensity of that, you will find your Complete Release—because only through Gratitude and Blessing do you hold your Armor about you! Since I have touched upon that, may I remind you there has been the constant Call, the constant decreeing for your Armor of Light! Now you need not answer Me, but I ask you, how many of you sitting in this room, have actually accepted that in your feeling?

Think of It! Contemplate It! Do you know what it means when a Great Presence offers you something and you, in your ability to feel the Reality of that for the moment, think, "Yes, that is wonderful"; but an hour later you feel, "I wonder just what all that means anyway"? Observe what it means to hold an acceptance in your feeling of the *Most Perfect Thing in Life which is offered to you!* The Great Beings of Light have said to you, "according to your acceptance will We clothe you in that Armor of Light which is Assistance to your Call!" Now how many of you—just be, oh, so really honest now for a moment with yourselves—think, "To what degree have I accepted that?" You see! It is Tremendous!

Make yourselves so alert and remind yourselves daily of that which has been offered you; for instance: your Armor of Light, your Freedom, the dissolving and consuming of the remainder of your human creations and accumulation! Then you will see what



it has meant to pour forth your love to the Great Ones of Life and to issue your “I AM” Decrees, which is the releasing of your energy for your Freedom! Then you are complying with the Law!

So in the future, Beloved Ones, I urge you—go on and on in your Mighty Decree work! Will you allow Me to remind you that until you are released from It, give strict attention to the Divine Director’s Outline so all this “I AM” Activity may be uniform! Dear Ones, let Me say something so kindly—it might sound a little severe, but don’t take it so! I say to all the Blessed “I AM” Students, Group Leaders, and everyone everywhere representing this “I AM” Activity: don’t be so anxious to give expression to your own feeling or powerful impulse as you are to stand by and use the Ascended Masters’ Words, which carry Their Cups of Light—a vitally important thing for America and yourselves today. Won’t you remember that?

Oh, I know mankind has thought—you know the human element—“Oh dear, I just can’t go on with the same old thing over and over; I have to have a change! I cannot do these things! You know I want expansion, and I have to have it.” That is all right, quite right! All that will come in good time. But today, Precious People of Earth, the need is for America—and don’t worry one moment about your own expansion or expression! You will find plenty of opportunity for that, but the need today is this Great “I AM”

Activity for America. Your "I AM" Decrees and your Harmony among each other are very important so this Great Release of Power goes forth—and then see how quickly will come the accomplishment!

I know, I have seen it while watching a few, so far as giving forth the Instruction is concerned, in art and music—various ones begin to call forth the Energy and Power of the "I AM Presence." They become inflated and think, "Oh my, this is marvelous! I shall give this forth to the World." Be careful! Be careful! The first which comes forth is not apt to be as perfect as that which follows! So just let it flow and keep track of it. Then after a while, when you see this really great Perfection come forth, then you will say, "Was it not a good thing I held that thing in abeyance at first!"

That is the position of mankind today. When you feel this Great Power of your "I AM Presence" flow forth, say, "All right, just go ahead"; but to the outer self's expression say, "Just wait!" until Its Great Perfection begins surging forth! You will thank Me for that remark I am sure, because then you will know what it means. Now why do I prompt you on that? Not to hold you back, by any means, but so you may avoid these suggestions about which I have been talking to you. If you put out something which you think—because it is your first expression—is magnificent, and it should not quite be, then there comes back at you the criticism and condemnation of the World!

That is why We do not want you to allow these things to go out until you find you are giving forth the Perfect Expression which your “I AM Presence,” through your Higher Mental Body, intends. Oh, just let it flow! Don’t think you must stop because the first you have given expression to, isn’t accepted by the outer world! Don’t mind that, but just let it flow! Just let it keep flowing; and all of a sudden, when it strikes a certain vibratory action, the whole World will accept it. There will be thousands among the blessed “I AM” Students who will have that recognition. The Students don’t quite see this, but that is where self-control and governing of this energy comes in!

Precious Ones, now remember My Words—every one of you will come to a point where you will all of a sudden, some day in your Call, feel the Energy from your “Presence” surge forth so you will think you are going to burst—because It is a Tremendous Release! Then is the time to say: “Hold on now! Wait a minute! ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ take command here! Release that in the proper manner, and see that I do not get excited about it.” Then you are governing the flow of this Energy! It is the most important thing in your Life right now, because you will find that Energy surging in every one of you! There is not one in this room who has been here throughout this Class who will not feel that, so I am prompting you to govern it!

If you had a great volume of water behind a dam,

and you wanted to use that for irrigation, you would release just the amount you wanted, would you not? But suppose you pulled the whole gate out and let it all out at once, what would you do afterwards? That is just exactly what I am talking about! This Great Energy which you are calling forth in purifying and charging your feeling world, the large percent of it yet needs to stay there! Then as you gain this, when something wants to come forth, or an achievement before you needs this Energy, you can say, "Now go and do your Perfect Work"; and just as straight as you point your finger to an object, will go that Energy in the Full Volume to accomplish whatever is needed!

That is what every one of you needs to do in calling forth and holding that Great Energy in and about you, so when the necessity arrives you can release it to do whatever is required. Why do you suppose I am prompting you today to do this? Because the time is not far distant when you may need it! You will want to have that Energy where, on a moment's notice, you can release It for your own Blessing and that of others!

Between now and the time when the Discourse follows tonight, We shall endeavor to decide whether We may speak to you of certain Cosmic Activities which have taken place during the past twelve days, or not. If it is thought wise, then We shall call your attention to It. Very Great Cosmic Activities have

taken place in the northern part of South America, throughout America, through southern Europe, New Zealand, and Australia. These are particular Points or Focuses; and while the results are not yet complete, it is the only reason why We should withhold the Information describing the activity to you.

Again may I refer to your own humble efforts! These conditions, even certain Activities of the Cosmic Light would have been absolutely impossible to release, had it not been for these Mighty “I AM” Decrees sent forth by the mass of the Students! May you rejoice forever in your part of that Service!

In the Fullness of that Light, that Authority, that Energy which It is Mine to convey and control, I charge your beings and worlds, your activity with Perfection of Our Light, which knows no opposition! May you be able to accept It today and feel Its ever-expanding Activity in your Life, in your activity, in your homes and your world! Try not to battle anything in the future, but rather in the Great Calm Serenity of your “I AM Presence,” call It forth into action to govern all things; and let this Light which I charge forth into your feeling world and activity today, do Its Perfect Work for you. This is a very Tangible thing, quite as Tangible as if I precipitated a Garment to you to wear and to use—quite as Tangible!

Therefore, in My Humble Endeavor to give Assistance today, remember—“Victory” is My

Name! Victory is the Power which goes forth into your feeling world, to remain there ever active! Will you accept It and let the Power of Victory act in your world, to produce these results you require? I trust you will! I want to give that Assistance! I am quite able to give It! Therefore, according to your acceptance, be It unto you!

I love you! I thank you! I bless you forever, in the Power of the Infinite Light and Its Expansion of your own "Mighty I AM Presence," forever sustained, all-powerfully active in you and your world!

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE III

April 30, 1938

DETROIT, MICHIGAN

### **“I AM” ASCENDED MASTER YOUTH**

Beloved Students of the Light, My Joy is very great today in having the opportunity to render not only the Service and Assistance to you Beloved Young People, but to all of you. May I remind you how tremendous is becoming the means provided to assist you! I think you will appreciate this fully: the God Himalaya is Authority on establishing the Currents of Energy which contain a certain Quality of the Rays of Light, which carry and convey to those absent—especially into their feeling world—the exact Words that We say. Although they might not be able to repeat what We give Word for Word, yet within their feeling, there is anchored the Quality which is within the Words We convey. The God Himalaya has provided this today; and it will be active throughout the remainder of the Class, so the young people of America may be reached.

A part of My Work for the Earth belongs to the young people of America. During My Dictation in Washington, D.C., some of our beloved young people here received the Radiation, even to the Name

"Victory"; so you see how clearly there is but One Presence in the mental and feeling world of mankind. As you come to be sure of this in your feelings, you will understand that in giving forth these Mighty "I AM" Decrees, which the "I AM" Study Groups and "I AM" Students individually are sending forth, you are performing a Service for mankind which is unparalleled, and which the outer cannot possibly conceive as yet—even with all the marvels which it has been your joy to experience. As you go forward, your own Light expands and the Power of your own Radiation is intensified. Then will you come to feel these things clearly in your feeling world—as clear as if it were the spoken word; for in your feeling is both sight and hearing.

Don't ever forget that! If you keep yourself reminded of that, you will be able to receive tremendously more—because in the first expansion of your Light from what We term the ordinary human being, you must necessarily receive first through your feeling; and then as that intensifies, the day will come when from right directly above you, you will hear the Audible Spoken Word! Then you will find no further chance of mistake!

You who have read Ouspenski's work will understand that man's joy when in his search he, like many others, began to hear all kinds of voices around him, which were probably largely entities! He knew



that something was not right, and he kept on calling. Then all of a sudden above him, this One Powerful, Masterful Voice spoke; and from that moment on, the other voices around him became silent! That is the experience of many of mankind today. Do not listen always, Beloved Ones, to the first voice or words you hear! Be sure they are constructive! You need not fear that your “I AM Presence” is going to withdraw Its Power if you wait to be sure you are right! Be sure! Then go ahead! That is important!

Yet today, freedom from the pressure of human creation is being given to mankind, which even eighteen months ago We did not see how it would be possible; but the response of the “I AM” Students has been so magnificent, and the loyalty of their feeling to the Light. Remember, as Saint Germain has requested you from the beginning: your first loyalty is to your own Life! No matter how much you love Us or the Messengers, hold your loyalty and attention to your own God Presence, the “Mighty I AM,” because in that is your Freedom! Whatever We or the Messengers might do, if it were not for your sincere, firm, loyal attention to your “Presence,” it would only be a temporary thing! You see that surely!

Therefore, as you give attention to your “I AM Presence,” your Higher Mental Body—knowing all that is required for you and what to do—releases Help in answer to your Call. If Our Assistance is needed or

your Call to the Messengers, then your Higher Mental Body will see that is done. Won't you feel today, Beloved Ones, your Higher Mental Body is just as tangible to you as your physical bodies? For It is the Power, the Intelligence which acts at the Direction of the "Presence"—because your "I AM Presence," as you are unascended beings, knows nothing about your troubles down here, but your Higher Mental Body does. It is the most Magnificent Presence; and you, Gentlemen—don't mind if I say this—you are as beautiful as the ladies. You know I am commented upon many times for being extremely beautiful; and do you know what produces beauty in form? The outpicturing of Divine Love and Blessing and the Harmony maintained within your feeling world!

Perhaps you think We are fairly persistent, but Dear Ones, the habit which has grown so long in mankind to criticize the slightest thing which does not agree with your opinion, is the most dangerous thing in the activity of mankind. Beloved Ones, mankind is not to blame just at this time, because that is an accumulation of the centuries—those qualities, I mean, which have been gathered in the past. You are not wholly to blame for them in this embodiment. It is an acquired, accumulated—not only *momentum*, but it is a *quality* which has been built into your world and around you, which makes it so difficult today for some individuals to cease doing discordant things.

Now notice! You have the Remedy with the speed of lightning to correct any of those things, if you just keep yourselves reminded that *you must balance by self-control in the human octave the Powers you call forth from the “I AM Presence”!* If you will keep yourselves reminded of that, it will be a prompting of inestimable value to you. It is the promptings on time which count.

Let us be so practical today, so you feel each prompting and stand guard forever over your feeling, so no disturbance of any kind finds action in your feeling. Then when you call to the “Presence,” you will be able to shut out the discord. Some of our blessed young people are receiving Transcendent Help. The Divine Director is dissolving as rapidly as possible all human creation around our young people and also many others! Therefore, the Service rendered gives Us very great Joy!

I rejoice that ere long the “I AM” Students, even from the beginning, will suddenly come into that practical feeling of just how tangible We are. We are right here and their Higher Mental Bodies are right here, just as tangible as their friends in the physical form; but those Friends who are with your Higher Mental Body will never deceive you, neither will your Higher Mental Body.

Beloved Ones, won’t you do yourselves and all of Us who want to help you so much, the kindness

today—through which your “Presence” will assist you—to hold Complete Harmony in your feelings continuously, until the Outpouring and flow from your “Presence” of Its Light gives you abundance and supplies you with everything your outer self requires? It is the Law of your Life. It cannot help it.

Therefore, today while the Messenger is voicing My Words to you, I take advantage of rendering this Service to give you the Assistance to conquer this, because “I AM” Victory in your feeling world! Will you not accept that? Where Victory reigns in your feeling world, nothing else remains there but Victory!

I do not say this is an experience which may come to you; but it is not impossible that one day not so far distant, Saint Germain will suddenly find a group—such as this—so harmonious within their feelings, that He can draw aside the curtains and let you look upon your Higher Mental Bodies—the REAL YOU! And that moment will be your Eternal Victory in the Light! Not that It is necessary for your Victory, but It would be of enormous encouragement; of that there is no question. So, as We ask you to maintain harmony in your feelings, do you not see it is not with any sense of criticism or arbitrary idea, but because of Our Great Love which pours forth; for We know the exact Requirements which would give you Freedom and Victory so quickly.

Can you imagine how Blessed is your Beloved

Saint Germain? Shall I say, as you do, We all “take off Our hats” to Him? You do not yet realize how that Mighty Being of Light, for more than six hundred years, has struggled to find enough of humanity willing to harmonize themselves, wherein He could render the Service which He has held steadily throughout six hundred years. Think of it from your human cognizance of time, what that means! He has stood unwavering in His Determination that one day He would find enough of humanity ready to harmonize themselves, so He could render that Service for the Earth which He knew must come. You have been kind enough to respond to His Great Call.

Think of it, in America today nearly half a million people, through the humble efforts of these Beloved Messengers, have started the Great Awakening, which will become the Great Spectacle for the Earth! Won’t you be patient and go on with your great Application, until the Great Cosmic Light releases Its Final Mighty Impulse into the Earth, when the curtain between the invisible and the visible is no more? When enough of human creation has been dissolved, then the remainder of the curtain of flesh—otherwise “limitations”—will dissolve and disappear, and you will walk and talk with Us as you do with each other!

Sometime when the present great need is completed, We will endeavor to show you, all your assistance has meant to dissolve the discord of Earth.

We do not Ourselves wish to keep repeating various things, but We know it is only by such repetition that you come into the full Realization of what it means. Today, in this response of mankind, the Glory of it is so great that you must feel Our Rejoicing; for the way is opening very rapidly when, through the radio and various other means, will come the complete freedom in the giving forth and the expansion of this Light, as the resistance of mankind goes down.

While I have this opportunity to speak to you today, I want to bring your attention again to a point which is so tremendous concerning the people who willingly or unwillingly oppose the Light. Many, many of these people have said, "Well, you cannot take away from me my own 'I AM Presence.' " Surely no one wishes to, but this is the thing they do not understand. When they oppose the Light, they shut themselves off from the Radiation of the Ascended Masters. Whether they believe it or not—they do! Furthermore, in that resistance, they shut off the Outpouring of Perfection from their own "I AM Presence," and only too late will they find that out! That is why if mankind do not agree with this Expansion of the Light, if they would only go their way, have no feeling or concern about It—then they would not build a condition which some day will rend them asunder because it is destructive. It is a matter of qualities, Beloved Ones, not human life, not personalities nor individuals; for it is a power

of qualities acting, and if it be destructive, each one must reap it.

Therefore, I say to you in this quiet atmosphere today, keep your attention away from people who oppose the Light in any form whatsoever, or who are antagonistic if they disagree about something—because if you allow your attention to be on a destructive quality which seems to be acting in someone else, if your attention holds fast enough on that, you will compel that quality to act within yourself; for “*What your attention is upon you become; where your attention is, there you are.*” This is such a simple Statement, but yet it is the Key to the Powers of the Universe!

Won't you feel that today? I think it would be magnificent if you would put up a little slip in your room for every little thing that comes up—“Where my attention is, there ‘I AM.’ ” That means your Life is acting there; and “What my attention is upon, I become.” Then you will see the imperative need of keeping your attention upon the “Mighty I AM Presence,” the only place in the Universe where Perfection is or where It can come from! As you do that, it will make it so much easier for you to silence the feelings which start disturbance in your feeling world.

You must not mind if We keep reminding you of these things, because We cannot go on to Greater Explanation until mankind conquer that feeling world

of theirs. You cannot be free until you do it! Therefore, when We have these opportunities of talking Heart to Heart to you, it is a very wonderful thing; and you cannot help but feel Our Tremendous Power of Divine Love which enfolds you, and which charges into your feeling world with Tremendous Power. Again today, while the Messenger is voicing My Words, "I AM" charging into your feeling world, with definite Power of Action, My Victory which carries through My Power of Ascended Master Consciousness, which is a Quality of consciousness the human cannot requalify. Then I have rendered you a Service which nothing in the world can give but that Quality!

If you can accept that with the Great Love of your Heart, and in the Great Love with which I give It forth, being fully conscious in your feeling that It is My Victory of Achievement over all limitations, all conditions, which "I AM" giving you, then Victory is yours! What am I giving you? My Life! The Quality I charge into your feeling world is My own Life—not a Universal Life, but My own Individual Life, which "I AM" charging into your world for your Victory! Won't you contemplate that, until you get the Full Feeling of what that means?

Do you see then, that there is not one thing which can confront you in the world of human action, over which you do not have dominion? Do you think there is anything in your human octave that won't



bow its head to Me? I mean anything of energy and substance. Don't you see there is not one single thing in your human octave—because it is energy and substance which you are dealing with; and all energy and substance bows to any of Us who are Ascended Beings, because it knows We have become its Master!

Now notice, in a lesser degree, when your Beloved Messenger in Los Angeles turned upon his human self and told it that it no longer had any power, look what happened—how quick he became Free, and he maintained It! That again shows how necessary it is for you to take your stand against human qualities or any disturbing or discordant qualities which are acting or attempting to act in your world.

If you say to those qualities of action: “Now stop! I will have no more of it! My attention has gone to my ‘I AM Presence’ and it is going to stay there until that Harmony and Perfection of my ‘Presence’ holds Dominion in my mind, my body, and my feeling world!” As you take that stand, you will find you will be Master of the situation! It only requires a firm, determined stand to conquer these things, which are but qualities generated. It is not just you yourselves who are to blame, but it is acting in all mankind, because these qualities are acting in their feeling world. That is why violence of any kind—whether it is in you individually, or whether it is in groups of people, or a nation—opens mankind to

the full force of all the destructive element which has been generated by mankind through the ages!

Do you not see how absolutely mathematically it acts? That is why agitators never do any good in the World! On the other hand, they do extreme harm; and there is no human being who is an agitator of any kind, who is not a claw of the sinister force—remember that! Therefore, in your individual work, oh, I plead with you, do not be concerned what another human being is doing! Just keep calling on the Law of Forgiveness for all mankind, pour forth Divine Love and Blessing to all, and call your “Mighty I AM Presence” to charge every one of mankind with the Qualities of Self-control and Power each needs, to cleanse and purify each individual’s world. Then go on serenely in cleansing and purifying your own world. Look neither right nor left to what somebody else is doing, but just rejoice that you are able to serve in the Harmony of your Life! That is the only thing which counts!

As long as individuals allow themselves to be irritated and disturbed, they pour that forth instead of good and harmony which mankind require. I say to you in such Great Power, within everyone in human form is God’s Great Good; and if they are left undisturbed, that Good will express itself always! How many times the Messenger has found people violently angry and disturbed, and when he laid his hand upon their shoulders, the discord melted away at once. So

can you, if you will only train yourselves to be still in emergencies; and if someone speaks unkindly to you, just be still and know: “That is not my ‘Presence’! That is but the human quality acting; therefore, it has no power to disturb me! It is just another mistake! So we call on the Law of Forgiveness for it, and call all Blessings upon that one, because he or she needs it!”

Oh, Beloved Ones, can’t you see how responsible you are? Suppose ten of you in this room were in a group of people and one became agitated, violently critical; and the nine of you began to pour out condemnation and criticism upon that individual because he or she had momentarily yielded to it—don’t you see how you would pile upon that one, ten times as much discord as that under which the individual was laboring? Maybe that one did not want to do it, but not understanding, momentarily responded to it. Therefore, if all will leap to the assistance of the other one who is having those difficulties, do you not see how all difficulties would be solved and the help given mankind?

Precious Hearts, FOR A MOMENT, think! Here, beating every one of your Hearts, is the Power of Light—Perfection which can never be changed. In your Heart is the “Anchorage” of that Light, shall we call it for a simple expression. The end of that Stream of Light is anchored within your Heart! It is Perfection, and you are That! You really are, and whatever else

expresses does not belong to you! It is but a human quality somewhere which you contacted!

It is so magnificent! How simple and easy it is to govern all of your world of feeling and activity, if you understand the simplicity of it. It is not complicated, it is not difficult! So will you please feel that? Remember always, when something starts to disturb you: “How could that be disturbing, when here is this Great Purity of Light, which knows no such thing? Then this thing which is trying to act in me is a human quality from somewhere.” Oh, do not locate it! Don’t try to locate it, Dear Ones! You know the human has always thought, “It is not me, it is the other fellow”—but it is the human acting! Don’t do that! You are the governor of your world, and you are so rapidly coming to that point where the clearness of your understanding will constantly keep you prompted.

I say to our blessed young people today: Precious Children of the Light, let Me clothe you in My Victory so you will always see your “Presence” clearly in your feeling, and let Its Great Powers flow through! Beloved Young People of Detroit and America, with the Understanding of your “I AM Presence,” how to call It into action, and how to maintain Harmony in your feeling, your world can be one of beauty and successful achievement on whatever your attention is fixed, through an Invincible Power with which no conditions of the outer world can interfere. Just stand

firm and unyielding in the Light of your “Presence”!

Keep Loving Harmony in your feelings, and keep calling your “Mighty I AM Presence” into action; and ere long, that Great Power of Light will flow through with such a momentum of Power, there would not be the slightest thing in your world to reach your body to cause disturbance, or cause you to feel limitation of any kind! It is a Great Law of your Life! Remember, there is not one thing unusual in the Magnificence of Life, even to the Ascension! All of It is practical! It is as practical as anything in your physical world today! If you will look upon it in that manner, you will see how much easier it is to accept the Perfection of Life, as you go on. It is only something of human complication which thinks it is far off.

Do you not see, you cannot be separated from Life for a moment? Its Fullness and Power are always ready to flow forth in the outer world. It only requires complete Harmony in your feelings. Stop, of course, all human qualification—then everything is natural; and as you begin to find you can hold that Harmony, your joy is boundless!

Look at the Messenger! Dear Hearts, at one time he had a temper, I suppose surpassing most of you; and today not a thing of the outer world holds disturbance or causes him to have one moment’s feeling of condemnation, criticism, or any other quality! Therefore, Beloved Ones, the only thing

which ever touches him yet, is if he thinks someone is in danger of failure. Then he is not able always to shut out that sadness. Even then, that is only momentarily acting, for he arises in the Power of Light and charges forth Its Mighty Victory of the Light to that individual who he knows is in danger.

Won't you do that also to your fellowman? Do not add to their burden under which they are already laboring, but call on the Law of Forgiveness. If they seem to have made mistakes, then call forth the Power of the "I AM Presence." Won't you all feel that? Now please hold this definitely—when you want to give assistance to a person in such a condition, remember your Call releases a Light Ray direct from your own Higher Mental Body to that individual! That Light Ray is the Power of Light-Substance which knows no resistance nor interference. It proceeds to render Its Service. Then you are humanly at rest and free. You cannot through the human do these things; but if you will make the Call from your outer self and always mentally picture the Light Ray going forth to render the Service, you will see how easy it is to keep your human opinions off the individual personality—and knowing the Light Ray which has gone forth is All-powerful to render Its Service, then everybody is at peace, rest, and ease!

Won't you do that in everything which confronts your Life in the future, and see how quickly such

peace, rest, and happiness will fill your world with success—because you cannot have success without Harmony maintained in your feeling world! Many times people rebel because they are apparently financially limited. Back in their Life Streams is the only cause. There must have been irritation and rebellion—maybe criticism and condemnation for one reason or another; and that quality is there pushing away from them the money supply they require.

In every case of that kind, if those blessed individuals would call the “I AM Presence” into action with great firmness, to charge Its Violet Consuming Flame through their bodies and worlds—especially their feeling worlds—with dynamic power to dissolve and consume whatever quality is repelling their supply, they would find things would begin to pour in, instead of being pushed away. It is the sure remedy to overcome the so-called financial limitations of any human being!

Beloved Ones, your love is so great, please do not blame anyone else ever again for anything whatever! Just please don’t do it, and see how quickly your blessed world will come into Divine Order; and then you will see all the proof your Hearts require that your Freedom is at hand.

I trust your joy is as great as Mine today! I can’t tell you how I love every one of you and all of our young people in America. *Mark you, I shall find some means of reaching our young people in the Tangible*

*Form!* I shall find some means of reaching them in great numbers, so their attention goes to their "I AM Presence" of Life, and be held there firmly! Since We have seen and found this response of mankind, do you think there is anything in the world We would not do to make this expand with Limitless Power? If We can go this far in the remedying of these conditions among mankind, then We can go on to the Complete Victory; and won't you all join Us in that Great Consciousness?

Oh, Our Hearts rejoice at the prospects in Europe and the Orient! Oh, Beloved Ones, with all the feeling of your "Mighty I AM Presence," pour forth a Call for the Complete Victory of Peace there! Do you know what it would mean if suddenly all war in Europe and the Orient would stop under this momentum which is gained? A Transformation almost inconceivable would take place in mankind, because you have the Great Power of the Cosmic Light surging forth at regular intervals now!

Strange is it not—I mean just to the human concept—how it has been so regulated. The Messengers knew nothing about it; the Staff knew nothing about it; and yet the beginning of these Classes has been so regulated by the Power of Light, that the opening of each Class will be a Greater Intensification in the release of this Great Cosmic Light! Beginning with this Call, there will be a Regular Impulse which will carry on until the



opening of the Shrine Class. It will be the most powerful Release of the Cosmic Light up to that time, and people from all over the World will be at the Shrine Class.

Now in closing I am going to say something to you, and don't misunderstand it please. Individuals who are financially able or can call to their "I AM Presence" and have the financial supply provided, when it is possible for them to come into the Radiance of these tremendous Classes, will never know until their Ascension what each Class means to them! We do not mean that people should feel they must attend all of the Classes of the Messengers, not at all; but where the Presence of Life provides the means and opens the way for you, it is the most Transcendent Blessing—and you will never know how much, until your Ascension.

Beloved Ones, I think I shall say just a word to the Staff. I am wondering in My Heart today if the beloved Staff realize the Sacred, Infinite Privilege which is theirs. I shall leave that to them. It is wonderful! It is wonderful, Dear Hearts; and they are precious ones, that Staff. They may not know it, but We know how precious they are. Therefore, so do We know how precious everyone is. You may not always realize that, but We never waver in that knowing, the certain consciousness of that, because We see only your Light! We do not see human mistakes, nor are We concerned

with them; but We see your Light and your Perfection always, and that Light which is really YOU—your Victory, My Victory in you, of the Light!

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE IV

DENVER, COLORADO

June 19, 1938

### SAINT GERMAIN

Beloved Students and friends of Denver, since the Mighty Victory holds the Quality of Victory and is able to convey It into your feeling world for your activity, I have asked Him to give the Dictation, for this is your need today!

I want to say to you how very grateful I am for the earnest, loyal sincerity with which you are carrying on; and remember, "I AM" Students and Group Leaders everywhere—you are not serving Me, you are not serving each other. You are serving the Light for your own Freedom! Please remember that! You are not serving the Messengers; you are serving the Light for your own Freedom, and that is what each one should feel in order to have the greatest results possible!

I cannot tell you how very great is My Gratitude for the wonderful, loving kindness and harmony which you have manifested to the Messengers, which has made their work so easy here, and made it possible for Us to do that which is beyond even Our fondest Imagination—and that is considerable!

Now as the Mighty Victory talks to you, will you

just with all the kindness and calm quiet of your beings, accept into your feeling world the Qualities which He wishes to establish there, to help you most rapidly on your way to Complete Freedom?

### **MIGHTY VICTORY**

Beloved Students, in the Service which is being rendered mankind today and your position geographically, I think I should whet your appetites just a little bit. Do you know how close you might be to the City of Light to the Westward? I leave that with you to think it over! Do you know where that comes forth on Earth, it must be above a certain altitude? Now be careful—don't jump at conclusions; but it is very encouraging.

I say, you are fortunate in living in this altitude, as the Messenger stated to you, surrounded by vast acreage of country in which there is practically no human creation! Do you know what it represents to Us? It is as though you stood against the Great Wall of Light which lends Its Protecting Powers to you! Truly that is the case.

I say you have no idea, friends of the mountains, what is in those Magnificent Rockies today! You have heard of the Cave of Symbols and a few places, but I tell you within the heart of these mountains so near

you are things which would lift your Hearts forever to the Heights! One day you will find your great mines, which have been in operation and have produced such blessings for mankind—were only just the beginning. So I encourage you, Beloved People. If you love the mountains, if you love your financial freedom, pour out your love and blessings to the “I AM Presence” of Life and to all Nature! Then see what Nature will do for you!

Today there stands before mankind such Power and Speed for their Freedom, and We frankly admit that We are able to do infinitely more than We conceived—I mean considering the conditions which existed in mankind even six months ago. When We chose to come to the Royal Teton and make Our Homes there for two years or more to give this Assistance to mankind, you may be sure We saw the opportunity for the Victory of the Light for you and beloved mankind.

Did you understand fully what the Radiance from the Royal Teton and from the Cave of Symbols means to you, you would understand how great was your privilege and what Power you could call forth for yourselves and your city, to bring about and release that great Perfecting Activity!

You know it is not just an individual affair. While the final Great Perfecting Activity must come through individuals, yet you are working as one great body.

Let Me remind you again today, because it is very necessary. When the Divine Director asks the “I AM” Students throughout America to follow a certain routine, it means that makes each one—all Groups and “I AM” Students—one Great Body of Light, whose released energy from the human octave—from human bodies—is necessary for the Release and Activity of the Cosmic Light! As We are taking that up, expanding, intensifying, and amplifying It, you will see what that means for all of you.

Beloved Students, you might be very wise, but I do not think you are wiser than the Ascended Masters. I know the human in a great many kinds of whisperings in your ear, says, “You can formulate your own Decrees.” Surely! and some go ahead and do it, but those are your words! That is not the same as the Ascended Masters’ Words which are Cups that carry Their Qualities!

Allow Me to suggest that you be very careful. Isn’t it strange how mankind just at moments, either through great enthusiasm or feeling, think they too can receive the same Great Power from their “Mighty I AM Presence,” or think, “Why should I hold to those Decrees which the Ascended Masters have given? Why can’t I rise up, straighten my spine, and receive some too?” Surely you can, but you are not Ascended Beings! Remember that! One day you will be, but you are not yet!

So be careful, Dear Hearts, in replacing the Ascended Masters' Words with yours. I know you see this! I know you feel it, and it is important, very important at this time! Is there anyone here who does not want the most rapid progress possible? If you do not follow that which They ask, how can you have the Greatest Achievement in the shortest time?

I am trying to be so practical with you today, so you comprehend and grasp these things which sometimes sound simple, but they are very vital in your Life! Very! I wanted to take you into My Garden today; but since these things are vitally important, We shall postpone that until another time.

It is wonderful, Beloved Ones, how mankind can just let go of disturbing conditions. They can be released and drop away like an old garment which was disturbing them. That is what happens when they come into the Knowledge of this Great Presence—the “Mighty I AM.” It is True! Do not let this which I am going to say confuse you; but in the accumulations around you, sometimes you have really formed many dense garments. As your attention goes to the “I AM Presence” and this Light begins to release Itself in greater volume, one by one those garments let go and drop into the Violet Consuming Flame!

This Good Messenger before you, in his earlier experience, had vivid proof of this; for at that time, when he thought he had to draw the conditions off

from the bodies and the feeling world of the individual with his hands, he made many, many discoveries. Many times, as he drew his hands down over those bodies—not touching them—and he would draw off that substance, according to the conditions which existed would that substance be of very unpleasant colors. He did draw that off! While he did not understand the Unfed Flame or the Violet Consuming Flame then, yet he understood It as the Fire of God into which he threw that undesirable substance; and garment after garment was drawn away from individuals who were very ill—and when the last garment was drawn off, they arose well.

Now I wish to show you how you can handle the Substance of Light which some call the Universal Substance. We call It Self-luminous, Intelligent Substance! You can gather that, draw It forth, and spread It over a human form which is ill; and as that one absorbs It, he or she will arise well! How many times in your life, this life, have you been so ill at night, and awakened feeling wonderful in the morning? Sometimes you had a sudden illness in the day, and in a few hours you would be transformed and be strong and well again. How do you suppose that came about? Sometimes from your own Higher Mental Body was released this Self-luminous, Intelligent Substance which just enveloped the body; again, some one of the Ascended Masters seeing the need, projected a



Light Ray carrying this Substance, enfolded you in It—and the other substance was dissolved. That is how magnificent is your opportunity and your ability today, to cause to be dissolved everything which might limit or distress you, as you call forth these Light Rays.

As We have been rendering this Service to mankind and for the Nation, from the Royal Teton We project these Mighty Light Rays, carrying this Substance and Intelligence.

Beloved Ones, when you want to have peace, happiness, and rest, and have freedom to love your God as you please and adore It, if there seems to be obstruction in your way, call the “Mighty I AM Presence” to envelop any person, place, or condition in Its Mighty Radiance and dissolve the human qualities! It will do it, but don’t doubt it when you ask it to be done. You sometimes do doubt in your feeling, when you don’t know it intellectually. So watch and see that your feeling is responding to your Call every time.

Today, in Our Great Joy in ministering to mankind, We have found such response. If you could see Our Records and how many hundreds of centuries it has been since there was any perceptible response to Our Humble Efforts, then you would know why We often speak of Our Gratitude, each one of Us, in finding your response today.

Do you think that is just the response to Us? No,

of course not! In one sense it is, but the principal response is in the response to your own Life. It is that in which We want you to be firm and unyielding! We will give every Assistance, but We must have your attention to your own "Mighty I AM," first and always! Then afterwards you can make your Call to Us, if you like; but remember, We cannot allow you to begin to feel you can lean upon Us. You would not have your Freedom and We would do you an injury, because you would begin to lean again on something outside of your "I AM Presence"! It is because mankind have done this throughout the centuries that it has brought about all these limitations.

Observe the Messengers in this lifetime. They have achieved more Victory in four years than they did in all the other years together. Don't you see what it means in knowing the "I AM Presence" is there, by giving It your attention and in calling Its Mighty Intelligent Energy into action? If you see that result in three or four years, then what can be done in as many more? I want you to feel the encouragement of this.

Look upon the mechanical progress of mankind in the outer world progress in forty years. See the transformation which has taken place in your means of conveyance, for instance. When mechanical change and blessing in the speed of conveyance can take place in forty years, as it has with you—then how much greater would be the speed of the Power of Achievement of

the individual who has direct communication with the Greatest Power and Intelligence of Life? Do you not see, if you have made this great progress in one, two, three, or four years, what eight years would be—because every year will more than double the speed of achievement which you had in the beginning! That is the Power of momentum gained.

Never, Beloved Ones, forget the power of your attention. It will lift you to the Heights or pull you down to the depths. Don't let it be fixed and held upon destructive things of any kind; if you do—down you go! If you hold it, or turn it back again and again to the "I AM Presence," then you are constantly rising. Every time it begins to look too much out here, and begins to accept the appearance world, say: "Hold on! Stop that! Come back here where you belong!" You will soon become so alert that there will not be a moment when your attention becomes fixed on something out here which would pull something discordant into your world, that you would not be able to draw it back and put it here where it draws forth Perfection! (*pointing to the "Presence"*)

I do not think you quite comprehend yet, that when you fix your attention upon discordant, destructive things out here, you pull that activity into your world and experience it—just as definitely as if you threw a lasso around it and pulled it surely and slowly in. It is your Life doing that! You do not want it to, but

because you have not understood, you have been compelling your Life to pull into your experience the undesirable things! Now let Us determine, let Us help you, if you will, to hold the determination never to do that thing again! You can face about any moment you determine to—because if you will, you can have the Full Power of your “I AM Presence” in your determination and strength to do it.

Why do you think you have strength in those physical bodies? How much strength would be there if Life suddenly withdrew? They would just collapse and lie there helpless. So the strength is not there; it flows in and through the body, but it is not generated there. I smile so many times as We move among the beloved Students, among mankind, thinking they have to eat and eat and eat to have strength in the body. Well of course habit has made it seem necessary, but what would that food do in the body without this Life taking care of it? You would soon get overloaded, wouldn't you?

Now this is very practical. Therefore, Beloved Ones, Life acts upon that food and withdraws the essence from it, or whatever is there. Some of it does not have so much, but do you know what the atomic structure of the body is? It is the density gathered about those Points of Light, which is in your stomach cells, and what do you think that does? That habit is not satisfied unless there is a certain amount of substance in the

stomach, regardless of what it is going to do there.

The Messengers and the Staff have found out that they do not eat one third of what they did, and yet they are stronger than they were before. I do not mean, Dear Ones, that until you grasp sufficient Fullness of the “Presence,” that you could suddenly leave off two thirds of your food; but as your attention goes to the “Presence” and is held there, the Love, Wisdom, and Radiance of the “Presence” will cause you to do perfectly the things you should do. Then say, “‘Mighty I AM Presence’! cause me to do the Perfect Thing of the moment.” Then you will be fulfilling constantly everything which is required; and as you are raised in vibratory action through your attention to the “I AM Presence,” the undesirable things will surely and steadily drop away.

That is why We call your attention to these things, because if you will give obedience to this, you will find such Freedom in no time. The Great Energy, Strength, Power, and Courage comes from your “I AM Presence,” because It is the Pure Essence of Life. Saint Germain used to very often first gather the Substance together, and then afterwards, precipitate the Elixir of Life—and It produces marvelous results! You today have the same Elixir of Life flowing into your bodies, exactly the same which He produced in outer Manifestation to mankind! They drank It and received the cleansing, purifying activity through the flesh structure!

I want so much to convey to you today that in all mankind's search for the Fountain of Youth, they had It all the time right here, in the "Presence" above them! In the earlier centuries, you have no idea how many hundreds of people sought the World over in search for the Fountain of Youth! Mark you, the transportation was not a fragment of what you have today; yet with all the hardship and privation, they sought and searched the World over for something which would give them Eternal Youth. Why did they do that? Because something in here (*pointing to the Heart*) knew It was attainable; but not having a clear enough concept of It, they thought they had to search outside.

For instance, many of you have read in the book called *She*, of where she stood in the Sacred Flame of God's Love and maintained Perfect Beauty and Health in her body for many, many centuries. That is no myth! Mankind think all these unusual things, so-called, are sometimes someone's imagination! Let Me tell you, the Great, Great Truth has been trying to find Its way to mankind all through the centuries; and now and then one who might be in sufficient attunement was inspired with Great Truth. But in most instances, they did not hold steady enough to get the Fullness of It; and before It was completed, their own human concepts intruded and the individuals did not know one from the other.

We can show you through many things, Magnificent Statements of the Law and Truth, but with them are mixed other things which are misleading! Therefore, in Saint Germain's "I AM" Activity, you will never find one word, one phrase which could in any way be misleading. It is the Statement of the Law—clear, definite, powerful, concise—that all may grasp and use! This is because the need of mankind today has been so great, it had to be done or they could not survive!

I say to you, have courage; do not let down for a moment on your Application! A few more Classes with the achievement as great or greater than this will change the whole affairs of America.

Now you think that you have been enjoying yourselves, and you have been greatly blessed, but what else do you think was being done while you were listening? Through the Great Currents of this Mighty Radiance, which was released for your Blessing, these Currents have been going forth everywhere! You do not see that. You do not see the current flow through the wires that gives you the light, but it is acting there. So it is with this. These Great Currents of Energy go forth everywhere!

Let Me remind you of one thing. I was in your midst the other day when the Messengers called your attention to the plague in India, which is becoming so far-reaching just now. What do you suppose happened

when you called for that Release of Power? Great Currents of Energy charged forth, coming from the physical octave, which the God Himalaya took up and projected into the plague condition! Watch the papers and see the change in a few days! The evidence is before you constantly. I invite you to watch and see how quickly that plague will subside!

The mass of mankind does not know what that means in the slightest. But, oh, how they could remedy everything in city, state, or nation with enough individuals together who would call for that which was required. Call to the "I AM Presence" of Life, and It will release those Mighty Currents! This is what occurs in the Assistance of the Ascended Masters, the Legion of Light, and the Great Cosmic Beings who take that up, amplify It, and hold It focused upon a given objective, until the thing is done for which you call!

How do you suppose the strikes were settled every place the Messengers have gone? Because they made the Call which was necessary to release the energy from the physical structure, which is the element the Ascended Masters required. The Ascended Masters took It up, amplified and projected It into their meeting places; and the strikers changed their minds.

It is a joyful thing to be able to have people change their minds because they want to! Do you see then, how all becomes a natural process? They might not



have known a few moments before, that they wanted to change their minds; but suddenly they had a desire to do it. That is how all things can be changed in the experience of the individual, as you call these Great Light Rays to take command in your world of action! Your “Mighty I AM Presence” holds those Mighty Currents of Light steady, amplified by the Great Ones; and the first thing you know, your world is moving in Perfect Harmony.

I saw the Messenger reading a letter just before he came down, and the lady who wrote it had been calling for help concerning the settling of an estate. Such chaos reigned and she was in such agony and distress. So the Messenger sent her a letter to calm herself, call the “Mighty I AM Presence” into action, and he would assist her. Her distress was so great because she was about to be deprived of much. He was quite sure everything would come into Divine Order, and Divine Justice reign—and later, behold, it did!

Dear Hearts, there is not one thing in the Life Activity before you where you cannot call this Great “I AM Presence” into action, to hold these Mighty Light Rays focused to bring Divine Justice and Order out of it, because not one of you wants anything but Divine Justice—not even for yourselves! You don’t want all of mankind to be set aside for you—because when you call for Divine Justice to everyone concerned, then the Greatest and Fullest Power of Divine Justice

will act for you!

I prompt you upon this one point, for there are many in this room who need this Assistance and who can have It: Suppose injustice has been done in your world of activity and you want Divine Justice to take its place. How can you have Divine Justice start into action until you are willing to pour forth love and blessing upon all activity? If you will do that *now*, and call the “Mighty I AM Presence” and the Ascended Masters to see that Divine Order and Divine Justice are produced in your world, don’t you see, you cannot be deprived of a single thing?

If in the past something which seemed to be yours seems to have gone away from you, how do you know that it might not be returned, its equivalent, or even something better? Do you not see Life owns all that is, and you are only custodian of what happens to be in your worlds? Do you not see that? Do you not see, then, why Life can produce for you the Fullness of all good things, if you will only realize It—*feel It deeply*?

Now remember, your Call to your “I AM Presence” releases the Infinite Power of the Universe into action, to produce the exact result for which you have called. It is imperative that you understand not to allow your attention to run hither and thither while this Infinite Power is in action! That does not mean you must concentrate on It or call every moment of the day; but

take at least five minutes one, two, three, four, or five times a day. If there is something vitally important, then hold the Full Focus of your attention upon the objective and its accomplishment, knowing that Divine Love, Wisdom, and Divine Justice are in action there, producing the perfect result!

My Dear People, there is not one thing which could not be immediately accomplished! Understand please, I ask you not to do it too long at one time. *The average person today cannot hold a powerful concentration of the attention very long; and do not do these things when you are extremely tired! Call the "I AM Presence" to replenish your energy before you make your Application! It would be the greatest thing for you if you would just do it in all these things which We have given to help you. You can say: " 'Mighty I AM Presence,' take command of this mind, body, and world of action! Charge forth Your Divine Order and Divine Justice into it! Hold It steady for constant action."* Well, do you think whatever has gone amiss in your world could bring privation or limitation to you, with such an "I AM" Decree of Power going forth to the Presence of Life?

Remember, what is It which is sending forth these Decrees? Oh, do you think it is just you physically? It could not be! It is your Life which is acting, and when you are speaking in the Name of the "Mighty I AM Presence," don't you see Its Power and Authority are

issuing these "I AM" Decrees for yourself or others? Then how could It fail? It could not do it!

These are simple things which you need to keep before you when you do your work or expect to have results—then they will gather a momentum powerfully! That is why I am utilizing this time today to remind you. The next time I have an opportunity, We shall take one of the most Wonderful Journeys you ever took in your Life—I promise you that—for Our Life for so many hundreds of centuries has only All-powerful, Invincible Victory!

When I look upon the action of mankind, I cannot conceive how it is possible for mankind to be so limited! I have not known what such a thing was in thousands of centuries, and of course, I now have the Full Divine Memory and have had for a long period! I have had the Full Divine Memory of everything which has ever been in My complete Life Stream; but fortunately from the beginning I was able to hold to the Great Presence of Life, the "Mighty I AM," with such Firmness that I never had to contend with in My Life Stream what humanity and many of Our people have had to overcome!

If you could only see the Perfection which is on the other Planets of your System! Oh, Dear Ones, in Our Homes on Venus, everything acts with such precision, such Divine Order; and our children ten and twelve years old naturally perform so-called miracles—or a

service equal to many of the unascended Masters on this Earth today! That is because Great Purity, Perfection, and Understanding of Life are there.

We do not require much of it, but We have some mechanical activity which would delight your Hearts. For instance, one thing I might call to your attention, since you have to deal with it so much in your present activity today; and that is concerning the publishing of books, magazines, and newspapers! Our mechanical inventions are so great that one simply speaks or talks into an instrument and it goes on in the action of printing and binding, and comes out a finished volume. That is the difference between your mechanics of today and the Perfection of the Planet Venus, which We use constantly there.

Be of good courage! Before in your America, there has been great Perfection, and with your assistance it will come again on a far higher octave than previously—at least three octaves higher! That means everything to you, Dear Ones! While you have not yet seen such Great, Great Activities, who of you shall tell Me what transformations would take place in your Life in the coming six months as you continue your great firm Application in your Calls to your Great Presence of Life? Oh, no one knows! I could tell many of you the marvelous things which are indicated; but if you should decide not to stand firm to your “I AM Presence,” then I would have been a

false prophet, wouldn't I? So We are very cautious how We prophesy, but there are those who prophesy and don't feel so cautious! So be careful of prophets, and be careful of human suggestions which say to you: “You had better look out, you are in danger of an accident; your business will fail; you don't look so well today! Why, are you feeling ill? You look so pale”—and such things as that.

To any individual who says such things, if you are wise, you will say, “Just kindly run along”; and if he will not do it, kindly say it a little more firmly! Remember you are the guard over your world of action, as to what is going to take place there! Don't forget it, Dear Ones! If you will call your Higher Mental Bodies to stand guard, They will prompt you and give you the courage and strength to be firm enough to repel all destructive human suggestions of every kind!

Oh, don't you know that, Dear Hearts? Just think what you have been doing! You have welcomed discordant suggestions into your world by the armful when saying, “You cannot do this, you cannot do that—look out!” Well, you have looked out long enough—you should look up!

That is why, Beloved Ones, today I thank you for giving Me the opportunity to give you Assistance. How We love to give Assistance, when We have lived in that Great, Great Freedom and Perfection so long, knowing not one single thing to mar Our Worlds of

Action, not one single discord to cause a ripple upon Our World of Great Achievement or that which We wish to do! Then to be able to project into your world of action—into your feeling world—a Substance and Action which even your human cannot requalify, do you not think you are quite fortunate—because, Dear Ones, if mankind could not have this Assistance, there are very few who would be strong enough to stand up against the impact of human creation, to call forth the Power of the “Mighty I AM Presence” and hold their Protection long enough to win their Victory.

Therefore, remember and be grateful for all the Divine Director and the Mighty Astrea have been doing! Need I remind you that the Mighty Astrea with His Legions has taken so many discarnate entities out of the Earth and its atmosphere! It is one of the Greatest Services which could be rendered the Earth. Oh, how many of you have been cut free from entities who have been hovering about you, your whole lifetime! \*

---

\*Near the end of 1939 the Mighty Astrea, the Goddess of Light, and others of the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings took away all discarnate entities from the United States of America; and no more will ever be allowed to remain or enter here. Since then, they have taken all discarnate entities from the Three Americas; and all the “I AM” Student Body have been asked to keep decreeing for them to be taken away from all mankind, the Earth, and its atmosphere—until it is completely accomplished.

There are two kinds of entities: first, the discarnate entities, which are those who have cast off the physical body; second, there are the humanly created entities, which are the thought and feeling creation produced by destructive thoughts, feelings, spoken words, and acts—through hate, anger, jealousy, and

Call at least twice a day—it only takes you a few minutes—call earnestly and sincerely for the Mighty Astrea to send His Legions to take away, and into the Octave of Light, any and every entity who attempts to reach into your world or come about you! Then you will keep your world wholly free! Do not be afraid of those things; they have no power, unless they can throw fear over you.

I saw another letter the Messenger was reading this morning—one who had written him two years ago and did not like his answer; therefore kept right on refusing to follow his direction to act, and of course she still has the entity!

---

so on—by those who are in physical embodiment.

All individuals who pass out of the body, if they have been principally constructive in their desires, do not remain in the atmosphere of Earth but are taken by the Higher Mental Body and the Ascended Masters directly to the Octave of Light—which is that part of the Earth's atmosphere above all destructive vibratory action. This is not the Ascended Masters' Octave, but is simply the upper atmosphere of Earth where those who pass out of the body dwell between embodiments. There they rest for a time, absorb the results of the earth life, and receive Instruction from the Ascended Masters between embodiments, until they come into the lifetime, the physical embodiment, in which they receive the Ascended Masters' Conscious Understanding of the "Mighty I AM Presence" and begin to use this Law of the "I AM" to dissolve and consume all their discordant creations, limitations, mistakes, and problems—by the use of the Violet Consuming Flame! When that is accomplished, they are given Assistance by one or more of the Ascended Masters to accomplish the Victory of the Ascension! Once that is attained they never take on physical embodiment again.

Children who pass out of the body through so-called death, stay in the Octave of Light until they re-embody again.

When people sleep, the waking consciousness of the individual goes to the Octave of Light and receives Instruction while the physical body is being filled with energy—unless one experiences unpleasant or destructive sensations while the body sleeps. In that case, the waking consciousness does not get out of the lower atmosphere of Earth, but becomes caught in the destructive feelings and creations there.



I want you to know, after some unpleasant experience there are many people who have half hypnotized themselves by their own suggestions, and that is the reason why it sometimes requires considerable time to free them from those things! True enough, the entity who got hold of her twenty years ago had made life very miserable; but if she would only listen and understand what We say, take her stand and rise up, she could throw him off instantly—and having noticed that letter, I shall do some of the throwing Myself! After he is done away with, she is very apt to believe for some time that he is still there because of the feeling with which she has charged the atomic structure of her body.

That is why I explain these things and prompt you, so when you have called the Mighty Astrea to seize and bind the entities and take them away, you can be sure it has been done! After that, do not let your human self go on accepting there is something else around, because if you do, that very suggestion will sooner or later invite something else. It is in this Knowledge of the “Mighty I AM Presence” today that you are the Absolute Master of your world in your Call to your “Mighty I AM Presence”; and Beloved Ones, *please feel that!*

I am also very glad to find the “I AM” Students very good natured, so you don’t mind if We run overtime a little. Today, let us feel this Eternal Rejoicing. I say that

with all the Earnestness of My Being; for there is not one thing which can touch your world that should cause you one moment's anxiety, when you once know this "I AM Presence," if you are quick and firm in calling It into action! No appearance, no condition can last any longer than you are calling your "Presence" into action to dissolve it, if it be undesirable!

I want you to feel that, and I am sure you do, for there has been great comprehension in this Class; and I want you to sustain it when the Messengers have gone on to Los Angeles. I think you do, but I just want to remind you that you will never find two beings in the human octave who will love you as they love you and will work incessantly for your Freedom as they do! We have watched over four years, and Beloved Ones, when We see the determination, the tenacity, the Unyielding Power they call forth to stand against human creation, it is a powerful thing! Sometimes We almost feel inclined to pick them up in Our Arms and take them where they can have a glorious rest, but they do not need it! Their joy in Service is unparalleled; and so We appreciate more than you can ever know, your love, your gratitude, and your blessings to them.

We too can say as you do: We love you! We love you! We love you! And in the Fullness of that Transcendent Power which is Ours to wield, with your obedience, We too can help you to free yourselves—just

as if you raised your hands like that, and if something were before you, in one sweep you could walk forth into the Glory and Freedom of your Life and Its Mighty Activity!

Remember, you are never alone! Henceforth, you have become a Great Army of Light, and your weapons are the Mighty Light Rays! Remember one thing more: Do not accept for one moment, because of some old occult ideas, that you had better be destroyed by something vicious than to destroy it! Well, if you are wise you will destroy it first. Now get this, Beloved Students: There are a lot of people who have been so imbued with the old ideas—"If something wants to destroy me, I will have to lie down and let it do it." Do not believe that for one second! You have your own Stream of Life to live, and if you allow something to cut it off, then you are to blame! Don't be afraid to repel destructive forces! Don't be afraid of calling for any destructive thing to be destroyed, blasted, and annihilated! Do that to destructive forces! If you don't, you won't be here long, I assure you!

That is the idea which has allowed mankind to meet such distress. In India today those blessed, blessed people—and the Great God Himalaya knows it well enough—that in their abstractness, the mass of them have become almost helpless in the physical octave! They long so much to sit the bodies down and go

out into Samadhi! Remember what the Great God Himalaya said to you in His Dictation: “The need of India today is to realize that they must call this Great Perfection in and through the physical body, and perfect the conditions of the outer world—or they will continue to re-embody century after century in the same conditions”!

That is why the World is in its distress today! Beloved Ones, in this Magnificent Understanding of the “I AM” which Saint Germain has brought forth, there is nothing which will ever touch It throughout the centuries, because It is teaching mankind to bring about Perfection and raise the physical structure into that Perfection which is an Eternal Thing! You might sit in Samadhi for centuries and you would still be there, because you have not drawn forth Its Perfect Activity in and through the physical body! That is what must be done—because that is where you have willfully brought forth the limitations! Therefore, don’t be misled by these conditions which exist in the outer world! Unless you will arise in the Power of your “Mighty I AM Presence,” you will remain in limitations!

Therefore, I say to you today: Arise! Awake! O Children of the Light, and enter into the Fullness of Its Glory, Its Perfection, Its Dominion; and have It manifest in and through your physical bodies! Then raise the Purified Structure into the Glories

of Light, the “Mighty I AM,” and be Free in the Power of Its Light and Dominion forever!

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE V

September 15, 1938

SEATTLE, WASHINGTON

Tonight, oh, Beloved Ones of Seattle and elsewhere, I greet you in the Name and Power of Life! I greet you in the Name of My Victory—Its Power and Its Action, charged into your world to hold Its Dominion there to sustain you until that day when, with that Great Eternal Smile of Happiness upon your face, you feel the Full Power and Victory of Life within you and your world of action.

Oh, there is no thing in all the world so wonderful as to feel the Glory, the Victory of Life! My Victory is the Victory of Life! Tonight, as I have charged into your feeling world that Mighty Quality of My own, making you a part of Myself, then you will want to do everything within your power, I am sure, to keep harmonized and call with firm determination to your “I AM Presence” to have Its Perfection manifest in your world. As you do that, remember, at every Call there is always a Current of Light and Energy drawn forth from My World to bless, sustain, and give you My Assistance to your Victory in the Light; to your Victory over human limitations, human qualities—

transforming them into the Victory of the Light!

As you are entering into this Class, and with this Opportunity tonight which is Mine to so charge you and prepare you for this Great Release which will come beginning tomorrow—really it begins at twelve o'clock tonight—you will feel the Full Glory and Blessing which is yours!

Beloved Students, tonight, try to feel and dismiss forever from your feeling world any consciousness or feeling that We are unreal! We are just as Tangible as you are! But because—in Our Octave which is of so much more rapid vibration—your physical sight does not see Us, does not alter Our Tangibility! Remember, of all Powers which act to bless mankind, the greatest of all which ever have been, are invisible! Yet you accept them for the great Benefit which they release into your Life, but you take so much for granted!

It would be just as easy for any one of you—for it is quite simple—to turn out these lights and turn the Current of the Cosmic Key to flood the room with Light. We do it constantly! We do not require any artificial light or fixtures! Therefore, Our Power is so much greater than that which is generated by your electric generators, or whatever gives you power here. It is quite wonderful that you have these outer means to produce light and the convenience which you have today, although they be artificial; but you

can have so much greater Power of Light, without any artificial activity whatsoever!

Why is it that you require these artificial lights in the room to give you light, comfort, and heat? Now this sounds rather severe, but it is because mankind has become so artificial within themselves! They have so far forgotten the Great Reality that almost all their activity is limited and artificial! Observe here (*pointing to the Chart*), Beloved Ones! This Ray of Light, before It touches your head, has all the Power in the Universe! Now, because of your lack of acknowledgment and acceptance of sufficient Harmony to allow It to flow, you have come to believe that the Life which is acting through your body is limited, because of your power of qualification; but It is not!

Of course, you do have power to limit Its Flow by the disturbance in your feeling world, but that is not the fault of Life! That is the fault of those who have forgotten the Powers of Life, the “Mighty I AM Presence”—not knowing it is necessary to keep Harmony and make the determined Call! Notice! I say definitely, “the determined Call”; for the average individual does need to make that determined Call at first, because of the great accumulation about each one!

Try to feel this, as I speak these Words to you. The difference between your feeling this morning and your feeling tonight, as I am talking to you, is tremendous, even since I began talking! Necessarily



the vibratory action in the room must be greatly intensified when I flash the Words to the Messenger and he reads them to you! That is My Vibratory Action going forth into the room! Therefore, the condition of the vibratory action of your feeling world at ten o'clock this morning and at this time now, is vastly different!

Now then, when you are raised in your vibratory action at a time like this when We are pouring forth Our Radiation, you can hold and sustain that, Dear Ones, indefinitely! Won't you feel It, and hold It so determined that you can hold yourselves continually in this Vibratory Action to which you are raised tonight? You perhaps do not see any particular change in the outer, and sometimes not even in your feeling; but My Dear Ones, the change is there, because the activity in your acknowledgment of the "I AM Presence" has to come from within out. Whatever is done must clear your feeling world; so the outpicturing comes naturally and normally, because that will never do anything of an abnormal nature to you or for you.

You may be sure what Life does for you, will come through a natural and normal process. Even the Currents of Energy which I release into your feeling world are a Perfectly Natural Action of Life! To one who does not think along the Higher Ideals, that one might think this sounds rather unnatural, or sounds rather peculiar—but why? You do not see

the currents of energy bringing this electric light to you tonight, but you accept it! You do not see Me perhaps, but why can you not accept Me as readily as the current which brings your electric light to you? Is there anything more unusual about that? Not a thing in the world!

I want you to feel how Natural We are, how Natural Life is, and how Natural is even the Higher Attainment of Life! It is a perfectly natural, normal thing! There is not one single thing about it which is not. Don't let yourself feel, because an Ascended Being is present, that there is something abnormal about it! There is not in the slightest a thing abnormal.

When you want to get the Real, Glorious, Natural Feeling of the Great Ones and the Great Laws of Life, turn your attention to Rex, Bob, Nada, and Pearl, who so recently stood here in physical bodies like your own, and think about Them! That is not imagination, Beloved Ones! Those children were real, right out here in the outer world; and Bob was a mining engineer. Those children were real and had physical bodies, yet today They are Free forever! Try to feel the Reality of that! The individual who says that is not true and cannot be, is most unfortunate indeed. If you who want to be Free, if you want the Light and want the Truth, don't listen to things that bring disturbance or discouragement into your world! Be firm! Do not let

people talk silly nonsense to you!

Beloved Ones, let Me tell you something important tonight! There is not one of you in this room, in the acknowledgment of your “I AM Presence,” who could not walk within the radiation of a raging mob, and by Absolute Fearlessness, call the Power of Life forth which would silence every one of them on the spot! You must FEEL the Power of Life! You must FEEL Its Dominion to govern every condition in the outer world, in your homes, and in your world of activity. You don’t have to be unkind about it, but you can be so firm that the Power of Life releases Its Mighty Energy so there is no opposition to It.

Human creation does not have any power before the Power and Presence of Light and Life, which are really one and the same. Therefore remember, Beloved Ones, when you are calling this Great “I AM Presence” into action in your world, you are calling the Balanced Activity and Power of Life—Love, Wisdom, and Power—which is the Mighty Focus of God, the “Mighty I AM Presence,” at your point in the Universe; and there is no power to resist It! There is no power to override It, so long as you keep calling It forth! Your world is the action of It! You as an individual must call It forth; and whatever is going on around you, has nothing to do with your Victory, has nothing to do with that which you admit into your world in the Name of Life!

Therefore, no person, place, or condition has any power over your "Mighty I AM Presence," if you but knew it! As you stand silent, calm, and firm in your Call to the "Presence," and Its Mighty Current surges through your body and out into your world of action, It is the Commanding Presence of Life! You must feel that, Beloved Ones! Then you can be Free so quickly from any limiting conditions of any kind!

I know what you have to face in the outer world. We quite often see conditions which arise among friends and in the homes of those who want the Light! Suppose there is only one in the family who accepts this Light and wants Its Great Freedom, and the others oppose that one. If such be the case, don't talk about it! Just silently, in the Full Power of your "I AM Presence," feel Its Mighty Currents of Light and Energy either flow into your body and out into your world—or direct from the "Presence" into your home and the world around you! Command It to silence all human qualities and hold Divine Harmony and Divine Order there, so all may have the blessing which Life wishes to give, because you as one in that home have God Right and Authority to demand Light and Freedom! There is no group of human beings on Earth who has the right to deny you your desire for Light and Freedom!

That does not mean people should be unkind to each other; but I tell you, Beloved Ones, when you are

silent and refuse to discuss the Great Law with those who wish to criticize It, and then stand in great calm firmness, they will be compelled to let you alone! If they want to argue with you, just simply say: "We will not argue this point! If you do not care for the Light, then be quiet"; and I tell you that Power of Light will go forth through you, which will silence all such qualities and make those people so ashamed, they will not try to interfere! I want you to feel that Power tonight because in the coming times ahead, every one of the "I AM" Students will want to know and be so firmly anchored in his or her own Great "Presence," that each one can render such Great Service—because all will be called upon to do it.

Changes are coming! There is no question about it; but I firmly believe that before the Great Changes come within the Earth, still greater changes will come within the feeling world of mankind! It must come with the demand which is being made by nearly six hundred thousand today! How can Life fail? How can the Cosmic Light fail to come forth and give Its Assistance?

I want you to feel tonight, Beloved Ones, that your Wondrous Goddess of Liberty, that Wondrous Cosmic Being, has watched over America with Saint Germain for all these years—more than two hundred years! Do you think those Great Cosmic Beings give time and energy unless They think They see an

opportunity to render mankind a great lasting Service? Today, you sometimes become discouraged at a few disappointments. Remember that Saint Germain for four hundred years has worked for the Freedom of Europe; and still today, when there looks like little chance of restoring the Victory of the Light, He is working on with a Determination that the Light shall yet rule in Europe as well as America! (*applause*)

Fortunately, Beloved Students, there are many, many, many of the "I AM" Students who are now at the point where they can come forth and give tremendous assistance through their Higher Mental Bodies, in the requirements of today! Some of you who do not retain the memory of it on awakening, would be so astonished if you knew what you had done and accomplished during the night! Never in the history of mankind has so much been accomplished by individuals still embodied, as is being accomplished every night by the Students of the "Mighty I AM Presence." It is a magnificent thing!

We seldom touch upon it, but I want you to have the Encouragement tonight; for many of you here are giving Great Assistance while your bodies sleep at night! Since I have called your attention to it, just give praise and thanks and no further thought to it! Of course, you all understand that when you speak to your "Mighty I AM Presence," It is your Higher Mental Body who hears, understands, and answers,

because your "Presence" has provided your Higher Mental Body which knows both conditions. Therefore, when you understand that, when you are preparing for sleep, say: "Now, 'Mighty I AM Presence,' tonight, while this body sleeps, see that I render the Greatest Service of which I am capable, through my Higher Mental Body."

I say to the Staff, because We have not mentioned this particular point before: In your opening Decrees in the Classes, when you speak of the Mighty Legions of Light moving across the face of the Earth, do you know that many of you have joined that Legion of Light; and while your bodies sleep, you are rendering your Service in the Great Army of Light? When It moves across the face of the Earth, you are rendering a Service the human could scarcely comprehend, even today!

Realize that all these Perfecting Activities come from within out, and it is the same with national and international activities. *It is the feeling world of mankind which must be governed and through which all things must act!* Therefore, as this Great Activity goes on within, one day when the outpicturing really begins, you will see what it has meant.

Today, in the conditions in the world of industry, the Service of the Light needs to be given! The conditions here in your blessed city need Great Light! It is really a beautiful city with so much water

around you. When the Messengers came to your city the first time, you will never know the danger which filled and surrounded your city! Today, you are steadily and surely being freed from every vestige of the danger which threatened you then!

Oh, it is so beautiful, it is so wonderful to see how all destructive forces of mankind can be dissolved and dissipated by sufficient Call to the Powers of Light! Those Powers of Light are of course your "Mighty I AM Presence." You see the evidence before you! The communistic control has been erased from your city; and the little which still remains will vanish, because mankind are awakening! They are awakening in the Strength and Courage of their own Power of Light; and in It, they are not afraid of what another human being shall do to them.

All over America and even in the seething vortex of Europe today, there are arising strong and mighty individuals! Never cease your Call, Beloved Ones, for Ascended Master Friends to be raised up everywhere to bless you! Don't fail to make that Call, because mankind needs it.

You do have the Greatest Friends in the World in the Ascended Masters, the Legions of Light, and the Cosmic Beings! Do you know, Beloved Ones, how gloriously Saint Germain, the Goddess of Liberty, and the Goddess of Light have drawn the Powers of Light to your America? The Goddess of Liberty



has interceded with the Heart of the Great Central Sun for the Freedom of America—because once that is established, then the Freedom of the Earth must come! It is the only place on Earth where there is a hope for It to be established, so It may be spread to the rest of the Earth!

You do not realize, Beloved Ones, what it means to live in a land and country which has been drenched with human blood! You cannot realize what that means, and We shan't attempt to have you; but just remember, your America has had the least of it, of any nation of Earth, and for a long period! You perhaps do not quite understand that. I cannot take the time tonight to go into the explanation, but for a long period your North America has had comparatively little bloodshed. The whole World is awakening with a speed and power which delights Us very much; and there will come a fearlessness which, ere long, will not tolerate a dictator on the face of this Earth! (*applause*)

Ere long, the Great Cosmic Light will replace all that for the people of Earth because the Light will take Its Dominion, and then all the feeling world of mankind will become One in the Harmony and Action of Life.

Try to realize what it means when two, three, four, or perhaps more individuals send millions of people to death, so-called—you know there is no death; but

I mean the activity which takes them out of their physical bodies, and cuts short their span which Life had intended for their Light's expansion!

Do you not see, Beloved Ones, how mankind has been hypnotized by the vicious, devilish fiendishness of those dominating individuals among mankind! How do they do it?

Oh, Dear Ones, all that viciousness is not in the form of such individuals, or in that which they have accumulated—don't you see? It cannot be—but it is in the force focused upon them, which makes them all a hypnotic power to carry mankind—millions—into the vortex of their vicious, devilish destruction! That time must pass, Beloved Ones, with the speed of lightning, until mankind will no longer tolerate such a thing! Why should they?

The Students of the "Mighty I AM Presence" today are becoming a Power on the face of this Earth (*applause*); and if everyone, I mean every "I AM" Student in America, realized this night the Power which is within each one's own Scepter of Dominion in the acknowledgment of their "Presence," what a Transformation would take place in ninety days! You are really rendering an Enormous Service in these Mighty "I AM" Decrees, which are constantly going forth in all parts of America—for which We are deeply, deeply grateful; but as each one arises more and more into the Full Feeling of the Power of their

Great Presence of Life, which they can call forth and release into action, then how much more quickly will come a change among all mankind which all wish to see! That is coming!

Since the Messengers were in New York, Beloved Ones, the change has been so tremendous within America that We sometimes stand amazed Ourselves—because the earnestness of the great number of “I AM” Students has become so great, and the constant Release of the Cosmic Light is strengthening every one of you, giving you Assistance which as yet you little comprehend. Then the Divine Director suddenly determined to release an added Power!

You have all of course known of the ancient armor and the various physical means of protection against outer destructive conditions. Well, times have changed, and are changing so tremendously and with such speed! Remember, the Divine Director is a Mighty Authority; and when He sees the time has arrived to release into the feeling world of the “I AM” Students, or individuals, this Power which makes them Invincible against human suggestions, against entities, and against black magicians, then He has started to render a Service to the Earth which will find Its Dominion with the Power of Lightning! That is what is being done, Beloved Ones, to all the “I AM” Students whom He sees are sincere! He is releasing that Power of Liquid Light into their feeling

world, which makes them Invincible against human suggestions, against entities attaching themselves to their worlds, and against the influence of black magicians!

Oh, Beloved People, I know the Western World sometimes thinks that sounds like silly nonsense, to speak of black magicians. Well, let Me tell you, there are thousands and thousands in America today who have been prevented from attaining success and happiness because of those vicious creatures who failed on the Pathway of Life and are determined that mankind shall not go Free! That condition exists! Those creatures have been cunning enough to seldom show themselves or let anything be felt except their tragic influence; but today they are losing their power, and they know that their day is finished! (*applause*) \*

Is it not the most wonderful thing on the face of the Earth to find those Great Beings of Great Power, Wisdom, and Light, who are willing to render Constant Service to the Earth? Oh, My Dear People, if your Beloved Saint Germain had not brought this "I AM" Activity forth at the time He did, your America would be in the same condition as Europe today! You would not be sitting here in the comfort of your own home with even as much peace as exists today.

There are plenty of things to be corrected in

---

\*Remember all black magicians were seized and taken from the Earth at the close of 1938, and all discarnates from the Americas were removed at the same time! No more will ever be allowed to enter or remain here.

America, but the condition here is Angelic in comparison to what is existing in Europe and the Orient today. Don't be fooled, Precious People, because the destructive forces are preventing everything possible coming forth concerning the actual condition which exists there. Russia, Germany, and Italy are nations imprisoned today! They cannot move; they do not know one moment's Freedom! Therefore, Dear People, do not be deceived! That is what the communists wanted to bring into America!

Oh, understand Me, when I speak of those people, I am speaking of their agitators and those people who were sent here from Russia and Europe to spread that nefarious thing—for what? To destroy mankind! The mass of the people do not know what is intended by the communists! There are many wonderful people who think themselves communists, but that is because they have been deceived and misled by the false promises! When I am speaking about the communists, I mean those people who are vicious in the extreme! Those agitators who come among you, Dear People, care no more for you than the rats in a cellar! Remember that! They are using the opportunity to leach off every source of supply from unsuspecting mankind, and to feather their own nests and fill their pockets with money which they send to Europe to put forth further destruction.

If the people of America knew the money which

has been gathered by these communists and sent to buy ammunition to destroy mankind, they would rise as one body and destroy every one of them in America this hour. (*applause*) The communists do not know what to make of the Light which is interrupting their activities. They realize their every move and feeling is becoming known, and it will become more and more so!

Humanity and the people of America shall not be preyed upon by these vultures in human form, and they shall not deprive these innocent people in this Country. The strike agitators take the money and food away from the people and their precious families, because of the vicious, lying promises made to them! Those agitators know it, but the unfortunate individuals who believe them, don't know it! That is the pitiful thing about your blessed people today!

Be of good courage! This Power of Light and these Mighty "I AM" Decrees are going forth in the mental and feeling world of mankind, and are awakening the people as you cannot imagine, even yet, to the realization of what is going on about them! The power of these destructive individuals is growing less every hour! You have heard that evil destroys itself—particularly so when mankind begin to understand how to call the Power of Light into action; then they can no longer hide their nefarious intentions!

Oh, My Dear People, in your cities, in all large

cities of America, there are spies today who would cut your throat as quick as to look at you; but since the statement was made in Boston through the Messengers of what has been going on, that thing has spread all over the Earth. Those individuals, as soon as they have lost their dominion, are filled with the most frightful fear. You take those people who want to destroy millions of people, and bring them up to face death, and you will see the pallor of fear blanch every cell of their bodies! All of those agitators are filled with fear, and they run their bluff of dominion over people who fear them!

*Therefore, Beloved Ones, understand that your Power, your Call to the "I AM" Light is stronger than a regiment of individuals who want to do wrong! Will you please bear that in mind? Your individual Calls to the Powers of Light release a Power which is greater than a regiment of humanity intent upon destruction. I want you to feel that and know why your Decrees have been so magnificent and so imperative at this time.*

Do you realize, Beloved Students, that if it had not been for the "I AM" Decrees issued by the Great Groups of "I AM" Students all over America, much of what We have accomplished would have been absolutely impossible? I want you to feel how great a part you are of this Great "I AM" Activity and Protection of America and yourselves, for it is

necessary to hold it! It is very necessary! If there had not been the requirement for the Call of mankind, present conditions in the World would never have been; but when mankind see that in all the prayers and all the Calls which have gone forth through the centuries, they have not rendered the service, then there has been something missing—when all that has gone forth in the past has not produced the results required to save the mass of mankind!

If you come into the employment of an individual, he expects you to produce certain results, or out you go! Well, that is exactly what the Great Cosmic Law has said to mankind today: "You have had centuries to produce results and you have not produced them." Now, We are showing you once again that by which you can produce exact mathematical results! If you do not take hold and use It, then the fault is yours! That is where the World stands today!

The Open Doorway of Freedom for mankind, is here in the Understanding of the "Mighty I AM Presence"; and there is not one thing in this "I AM" Understanding, the experience of the Messengers, or anything which is wrong in these magnificent Books! There is not a thing which any person on the face of this Earth could not accept, or which would interfere with anyone else's religious ideas, if individuals would look upon It as Life, which It is! It is the fanaticism of mankind who look to channels for Freedom—



instead they should be using the Light of the "I AM"! Otherwise they are making a grave mistake! Could you see, could you believe, how many, many activities start with a firm, magnificent intent to bless mankind, and then have been used for destructive purposes, you would be amazed! Many have been seized upon, distorted, and turned into cunning destruction; and when recently some of those activities were revealed, the people were amazed.

When the Messenger told the people the first time he made the trip around America, that these experiences were True, and that these Great Beings knew everything which was going on among mankind, the people did not believe it! There were only a few who accepted the Truth; but when these things were revealed, their nefarious activities stopped, and then it was openly spoken of so the whole World might know it, those individuals saw! They not only saw, but experienced the physical activities of some of those things; then they had to believe! They will believe more and more of what the Great Beings of Light will do for the people of Earth who are sincere.

Dear Ones, this Mighty Instruction of the "I AM" has been no idle imagination of anyone! This is a Great Reality which is going forth in the Final Effort to save mankind! I, for one, believe firmly that mankind are going to give the response which will make the Victory forever complete! I know the human so often forgets,

but try to keep this Idea firm in your consciousness; and if you do not do it otherwise, just make a little note of it and place it in your room, where you keep yourselves reminded.

Every Call you make to your "I AM Presence" is a Power released into your world for your Freedom, for your Victory, for your Ascension! There is no power in your world or around your world which can oppose It but yourself. Now whatever step is gained in your Call to the "I AM Presence," every particle of Freedom and Victory over limitation, is permanently sustained! You cannot go back in whatever is achieved in your Call to the "Presence." That is vastly different from anything else ever thought of by mankind!

Mankind in the previous metaphysical understanding could forge ahead for a while; and then something would trip them up, and down they went and back they went! Not so in this Understanding of the "Mighty I AM Presence"! Everything you gain in your Call to your "Mighty I AM Presence" becomes an Eternal Thing in your Life and your Life Stream—and it is Natural! Therefore, you cannot go back! You must hold permanently whatever is attained!

Therefore, as you go on in your Mighty "I AM" Calls, oh, please do not look for some astounding manifestation at your Call! Just go on with the greatest joy in your Call to the "I AM Presence" of Life, and let Its Great Wisdom govern all activities! Then you

will find so much more than you ever dreamed of taking place in your Life! *Sometimes when you fix too firmly and strongly upon the objective, you get into the objective instead of the "Presence," and you either miss your Victory or delay it!* Therefore, just with a great joy of Application, keep calling and calling your "Presence" into action, and let Its Great Wisdom govern all else. Then you will find as you keep charging, there will not be one thing denied you!

Since I mentioned this, We have observed the Messenger in every Class in the beginning of it, urges the "I AM" Students everywhere, before they retire at night, to call to the "Presence" to charge their feeling world, their physical bodies with the Intelligence, the Energy, and the Powers of the "Presence"; then do it again on arising in the morning—but people forget to do it! They wake up in the morning and they think: "Oh, Dear, how I feel! Oh, I should like to sleep ten minutes longer or half an hour longer. Oh, why do I have to go to work at this time in the morning?" Yet here before them is the "I AM Presence" which would answer their Calls at night, and charge their bodies with the Limitless Currents of Strength and Energy and Power! Then when they awakened in the morning, they would feel refreshed, happy, and glad to get up to use that energy.

As long as you think of work, Precious Ones, you will be tired! Do you know there really is no such

thing as work? You have made the mistake by so qualifying it; but after all, there is only Service to be rendered to Life! What do you suppose you are doing here in these physical bodies? You did not just happen to be there! You are quite inclined to think you need three meals a day, a comfortable place to sleep, and all that! True, you are entitled to it; but instead of that, you are here to render a Service to Life which gives you your Eternal Freedom! Isn't that a wonderful thing? Isn't that something to think about, rather than the drudgery, work, and idea that you are serving something outside of yourself—when every effort you make, if you really understood this Law, is serving your own Life.

Oh, what a change, what a magnificent thing, and how different you would all feel when you awaken, to remember that you were serving your own Precious Life and striving toward your Freedom through it. I know that ere long the great change will come in the consciousness and feeling of mankind, so they realize and understand that everything they do is the Service to their own Life for their Freedom; and in what a magnificent World you will then find yourselves living! Oh, regardless of the appearance, there is everything in the world about which to be encouraged and strengthened.

We feel such rejoicing, and your Beloved Saint Germain rejoices so greatly. He has been doing

such Tremendous Work in Europe. He just returned a few moments ago, and I extend to you His Love and Greetings. When you remember constantly the admonition so wonderfully given—that you are not to give power to the appearance world, and you must know that all human creation has no power—you will reach your Mastery!

My Dear People, would you consider for a moment what you do, by constantly—just twice a day for two or three minutes—calling your “Presence” to charge your world. Say: “ ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ charge into my feeling world the Full Power of Your Feeling, so when I issue the Decree that ‘all human creation has no power,’ It charges into my world instantly and reaches out with such Power that, so far as my own activities are concerned, there is not one thing in human creation which has power to touch my world or that I feel it.” You would soon have such a Momentum going, that everything which touched your world would have to come into Harmony with it!

You see, Dear Ones, the Power is yours! The Power is in that Stream of Life which beats your Heart, in every one of you; and you must accept It! You must call It forth into action to have Its Blessing. It won’t act to sustain Life, unless you do call.

Dear Ones, I have seen a certain condition a number of times within the past two months, and I speak of this so you may see and understand the

Power which can be called forth and charged into your feeling world! I have observed when the Messenger comes into the presence of certain individuals, their bodies tremble all over, because there were certain conditions in their feeling worlds which know instantly that he knows what is there. Day before yesterday, he went into one of your stores here to purchase a little trifle, and the individual's hand who waited on him shook so he could hardly handle the article. The individual did not know why that was, but it occurred because that Power or Radiation went forth to dissolve the discord and bless him!

Now, Dear Ones, Life will answer you every time! You can so charge your world with the Power of the “Mighty I AM Presence,” that Its Great Harmony flows out and compels obedience wherever It moves. It has to do it. Life is the Dominion of Earth, when given attention and the opportunity to exercise that Power. All humanity's accumulation and human creation has no power against that God Dominion, or against the individual, when once he or she knows that; but if individuals not knowing the “Presence” keep accepting the power of outer appearances to disturb, limit, or deprive them, then they are giving power to the appearance which does it—the appearance itself could not!

Remember the thing the Messenger has said so often recently, as to why it is so necessary to keep your

attention off discordant, limiting things! When your attention, your vision, is fixed upon some discordant or limiting thing in the outer world, your Life through your attention feeding into that, brings it right back into your world for action! Then, don't you see how—unless you withdraw your attention from limiting, discordant things and discordant people—you will bring back the very things into your world which your attention accepts! That is why the old statement so long given is so True and Powerful—"Where your attention is, there you are; and what your attention is upon, you become." There never was a truer thing in the wide world, because the very force of Life compels it. If you want to give your attention to things, you must expect to handle them, because you invite them to come into your world and act!

You see, Dear Ones, there is no use fooling yourselves—may I use your expression, "kidding" yourselves—that such and such is not true just because you do not want to believe it or you do not want it to be true in your world—because the Law acts unerringly! *If you feed your Life into something limiting or disturbing, you must expect to have it act! Since the Messenger understood that, the moment something out here is the slightest bit discordant or limiting, he says: "Hold on! Don't you accept that into my world here! 'Mighty I AM Presence,' see that it is cut off." Then, it does not feed back through the attention.*

*You can govern all such things and can look upon a thing without accepting it, but you have got to be CONSCIOUSLY AWARE OF IT.*

*That is why mankind have believed God would act for them independently! Well God does not do it! You are given Free Will, and you are the decreer of how the Currents of Energy and your Life are going to act in your world! Unless you understand that and control it, you won't have your Freedom!*

That is why, tonight, My Joy is very great in having this opportunity to talk to you and tell you, whether you need it or not, how great is Our Love for you; and how We stand back of you when We see you are loyal and determined to the Light! Oh, you can be sure you are never alone, Beloved Ones! You are never left unguarded; but if individuals find things in their Life experience which are not in keeping with their desire for Harmony and Happiness, and they keep going back and contacting, and contacting, and contacting those things, how can they hope to be Free? You must be strong enough, Dear People, to shut off the thing which has been disturbing you!

Now, your Call to the "I AM Presence" will so establish about you Its Armor of Protection, that you can be kept Free from all those things! Don't let your human limit you or make you believe because a condition exists about you, that you have longer to submit to it! You do not have to make any outward



tragic activity in releasing yourselves; but in a great calm, firm, determined calling of the “I AM Presence” into action, you will find those conditions will dissolve around you, just as surely as I am telling you!

I ask you to begin now to charge yourselves with the clear, full, and complete Comprehension of all which is given in the Class; and that you hold It forever sustained with Its Almighty Power of Action for your Mighty Directing Intelligence, your Invincible Protection, your Limitless Supply of money, and all else required!

Now, Beloved Ones, just one more word before I go. I know the conditions which exist in your World today, and the mass pressure of mankind which affects a great many people; but you do not have to let it in! You, in the knowledge of your “Mighty I AM Presence,” do not have to be deprived of the money you require to use! Your “I AM Presence” is the Treasure House for you and your world, and when you call to your “Presence”—and you will hear this repeated a number of times in this Class—when you call to your “Mighty I AM Presence” for your money supply, remember that your “I AM Presence” is your Treasure House, just as tangible as if It held a chest of gold visible in your hands before you!

Now understand how this acts! In your Call to the “Presence,” Its Love, Wisdom, and Power go into action in the physical octave about you, to bring

about the conditions necessary for the Harmonious Release of the money supply you require. After all, no human being owns anything in this World! You cannot take it with you, you see? Those who pass through so-called death may have millions, but they cannot take that money with them! Therefore, they were only custodians of it! Oh, let us look at these things so sensibly, so naturally, so we get the full import of all they mean!

Take the great number of “I AM” Students today: if they but realized it, in the Call to the “Presence” as their Treasure House, they could no more be deprived of anything they need for use, than anything in the world. Why? Because the great mass of the Students issuing these “I AM” Decrees for the Financial Freedom of every one of the “I AM” Students, become a Mighty Action, in addition to their individual Calls! That is why, tonight, I want you to grasp this more fully, because in your Call which has been so precious, for the Limitless Supply of money for the Messengers to carry on this “I AM” Activity—all of that is a magnificent thing! It is a Mighty Action of the Law and cannot be delayed! It cannot be withheld!

Therefore, your Call to the “I AM Presence” of Life—which is the Governing Power and Intelligence of all there is, either manifest or unmanifest through human forms—has to be the Governing Power of the “Presence”! Now you see and understand that!

The Messenger had a letter just yesterday from an individual in the East, and that one had allowed himself to drop into a condition of distress and said: "Well, it seems to me, the 'I AM' Students who have money are the ones who have the greatest success in their Application." What abject nonsense! Of course that individual will get a good letter to lift that feeling from his world.

Dear Ones, remember this! Oh, you Precious Ones who are having any financial struggle apparently, remember this especially! These Blessed Messengers, when Saint Germain asked them to go forth, had not a dime to their names; they did not wait for something to bring limitless financial supply into their hands before they went into Service. They owed five months rent, as they have often told you; but they went forth willing to make the effort, and Life answered them abundantly!

*Beloved Students, never let your human selves or anybody else ever try to put a discouraging idea into you! It makes no difference where you are, what position you are in today! Remember, start right in and say to your "Presence," " 'Mighty I AM Presence,' lift me out of this!" Then see that you give Willing, Happy, Joyful Obedience to Life; and you will be raised out of the disturbance before you hardly have time to realize it!*

When these Messengers went forth, Dear People,

they started without money, without prestige of any kind, carrying to humanity that which the World rebelled against—the "I AM" Light! They drove their way through everything! Of course, the first year the people who really were vicious thought and they very often said, "It is just a flash in the pan, it will soon go out." Well, it has not gone out! (*applause*) I mention this, that you may have strength in your financial problems and conditions, to stand unyielding in them and say to every limiting thing: "Get out! You have no power! You cannot scare me any more! You have no power in my world! My 'Mighty I AM Presence' is my Treasure House and governs everything in my outer world, to bring Its release of supply into my use! There is no other Power, and I accept nothing else!" If you will take that stand, oh, how quickly the Powers of Life will answer you and bring into your hands the release of that which you need for Service! If the Messengers have not proven that to the World, then there is no such thing as proof in existence!

*That is why We make them so firm! The "I AM" Students who allow the human self to make them yield to deceptive, limiting things, will have them in their worlds! Thousands and thousands of people in America today say, "Oh dear, if I just had so much money, what I would do with it!" I wonder what they would do! That is the question! Their intent is very good, but the effect of the money when*

*it is in their use might change the intent!*

*Dear Ones, you have to win your Victory through your own Mighty Application! You then have a Joy and Strength, a Power and Dominion which you would not trade for anything in all the world, and don't forget it! Oh, it is the greatest Feeling of Freedom ever in the world when you know that your Application has been answered every time! That is where you are the Victor! Every one of you can have It and go forth from this night, My Victory—your Power and Victory in the Light!*

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE VI

October 4, 1938

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

Beloved Children of the Light, how greatly I rejoice with you in your great intense love, your enthusiasm, your determination to have Freedom—the Action of Light!

Tonight, in speaking to you, two activities will take place. You will hear My Words expressed by the Messenger, but you will not see My Currents of Energy entering into your feeling world! You might feel Them and probably will, but you will not see Them. The Powers of Life, even in your human octave, are invisible. You see the manifestations of Life; but the Inner acting Power and Currents of Energy, even through your outer electricity, you do not see acting. You accept the electricity as a fact, and you use those mighty currents of energy. You know they can produce light and heat when properly controlled, or they can destroy Life. They can destroy the greatest buildings in your city! Then it is a matter of conducting, controlling, governing the Power of the Invisible Currents of Life!

You are dealing with Currents of so much higher

Power than the currents through your electric wires, that there is no comparison. You believe that electricity can produce so-called death and destruction, and from the human standpoint it does often occur. Today, in calling forth the Currents of Energy, the Power of Life from your Mighty God Presence—the “Mighty I AM”—you are dealing with Tangible, Powerful Currents of Energy, Beloved Students. If you do not understand the absolute necessity of self-control through your outer efforts in obedience to the Powers of Life which you call forth, you will find yourselves in difficulties.

The Messengers have so instructed the Students throughout these four years, to guard and to have self-control, but how many have really done it? Many determined right then and there on the first hearing to take command of the outer self and give the obedience to Life, which is self-control! This is very vital, it is very important to you, Beloved Ones! You might say to Me, “Oh, dear, I have struggled; I have tried, but I do not seem able to hold my self-control.” That is just a human opinion! That is really not the Truth! You might honestly believe it is; but I say to you, it is not—because everyone within himself or herself has the Power of Life beating each Heart! Your Life is the Power of Self-control, only you don’t quite believe it! Do you see?

It is True, quite True, Dear Ones! The Power of

Life in your Hearts giving action to the organs of your bodies—which enables you to speak, to make Decrees, give your Calls to Life—is Life in Action! Do you not see that? Do you think it is just your intellect which is making the Call? Of course through your voice and intellect the sound is being made, the thought is acting; but still the Power back of that is your Life which is actually beating each Heart.

Therefore, Beloved Ones, try earnestly before you begin any Application to show yourselves, your outer self, how and why your Application cannot fail! It is the Power of Life issuing the Decrees, making the Call! It is the Power of Life fulfilling It, and how in the world can It fail to be answered? It cannot!

Now let us get right down to business, for We want to anchor tonight in your feeling world a Power of Confidence, of Assurance, of Determination in your feeling world, which will say to your human self every time it asserts itself: "Shut up and sit down! Get out of the way here! The Power of Life is now going into action, and is taking Its Dominion! You have had your day! Now be quiet!" As you do this, you will find your ability quite sufficient—the Ability of Life—to silence all human thoughts and feelings and give you the Mastery and Self-control which is required!

I say to you, Beloved Ones, believe Me, you cannot go beyond a certain point without this Mastery and Self-control! I mean by that,



through outer effort! You have the confidence, the determination, the assurance that your Application produces results right at once. If it does not at first, don't be discouraged; for at the same time, you must keep calling forth the Instantaneous Action to your Call, which is the Power of Life answering!

Allow Me, if you will, to give you this Assistance tonight; for My Currents of Light and Energy go to every one of you, and are carrying My Power of Victory! I have not known anything else for century, upon century, upon century! I have made a very Special Effort tonight to guard, to govern these Currents, so I might stand forth before you tonight, almost Visible, in order to carry more powerfully My Currents of Energy into your feeling world; for in Our Love for Saint Germain as well as yourselves, because of His Mighty Effort for the people of America and the World, We are doing everything the Law, the Great Cosmic Law, permits to hasten the Victory of His "I AM" Students everywhere!

Were you to see from the Invisible standpoint, you would agree with Me that never in the history of the Earth was such a thing known or attempted. Because you do not see Us, because you do not see Me standing here, does not mean that I am not here, and very Tangible! That is what you as Students need to feel. You think it, all right—but to feel it, is far more important! Therefore, I say to you

tonight, FEEL Our Reality! You do not have to see a thing to have the feeling of its reality! That is why so many of you are experiencing such Happiness, because you are really feeling the Reality of your "I AM Presence" and Our Reality!

*Do you realize that it is as impossible for you to direct your attention to Myself or some of the others of the Ascended Host and not receive back Our Direct Current, as it would be for the Sun to stop Its Action, or the Earth to stop its action? It is Life, My Dear Ones! It is Life, and that is all the Messengers have ever talked about! We are Life, the same Life which is flowing into and through you! We have gained Our Freedom by the same identical Application which you have before you! It IS the same Application which you have before you! It is the same Application throughout the centuries, throughout all civilizations, throughout the ages! When you come into the Great Reality of the Truth, It is so simple, so far as Its Worded Expression is concerned, that any child may understand It, because extraordinary language is but mankind's attempt to cover or make mystical the Truth, which is so simple!*

You will remember, Beloved Ones, in reading *Unveiled Mysteries*, it was Myself who came forth and issued that Mighty Edict for the Earth! Do you think I would issue an Edict for the Earth unless I had the Authority? Do you think We, as Perfect

Beings, would overstep any bounds or would try to exploit Ourselves before humanity? Oh no! You will notice that We are not affected by human opinions. People may think well of Us or ill of Us, because it is quite the same to Us, so far as We are concerned; but it is vastly different to you!

If you think discordant thoughts and feelings, discordant feelings toward anything, to the degree you allow that to act within your feeling world, are you depriving yourselves of your Freedom! There is no getting away from this. I want to talk to you so clear and straight tonight, that you will have this Power in such Almighty Action in your feeling world, you will never be deprived again of anything you call forth; for you know the Law! You know a destructive quality will produce destructive action in your world. Constructive qualities, feelings, and determination bring the Infinite Power of Light into action in, through, and out into your world, to harmonize and let the Full Power of Life flow forth to produce Its Great Perfection for you. There is no stopping It!

Oh, My Dear Ones, you believe—or have in the past—that persons, places, or conditions could harm you, could interfere with you, or could delay your progress—oh, wipe it out! Wipe it out of your memory! In the Understanding of your “Mighty I AM Presence” called into action, there is no power of human creation individually or collectively which can interfere with

It, because It is the Power of Light that knows no opposite. It goes into action, into Its objective and does Its Perfect Work! Therefore, I say to you, Beloved Ones, do not doubt your Application; do not doubt the Power of Light to answer It—but stand in the Fullness of Its Mighty Power and let Its Work go on, and Perfection will be your joy and experience!

That is why I say to you, Beloved Ones, you are not dealing with an uncertainty in this Great Application of Life. You are dealing with the Powers of Infinite Light! Life is Light! Your "Mighty I AM Presence" is the most Powerful Concentration of Light, Power, Energy, and Wisdom in the Universe! You are Its Mighty Outpost in the human octave! Is it not strange, is it not almost pitiful that you have not believed this, when beating your Hearts all these centuries has been this Great "I AM Presence" and Power of Life which knows no opposite; and only because you did not understand, have you so far forgotten Our connection, Our Reality, that you have believed in everything in the World but your "I AM Presence" of Life!

Is it not strange? Think of it! Mankind in its misunderstanding has so forgotten the Presence of Life, that it believes in everything else but the God Presence of Life—giving Power to everything else but that "I AM Presence"! Oh, Dear Ones, I plead with you, do not ever do that once again!

Do not let your human intellect make you feel that you can stand any longer in the presence of any destructive thing out here in the human octave—stand in your “I AM Presence” of Life, knowing Its Power is flowing forth through your bodies; and by the Great Projection of those Light Rays, as you see indicated there (*pointing to the Chart*), you can see those Rays going forth around you and before you everywhere, dissolving all human discord and sending you forth the Ambassadors of Light everywhere you move—the Victory and Power of Life! That is what you want to feel! That is what you want to be! That is what you want to accept into your world, to let It have Its Full Dominion which is the Presence and Power of Life. Therefore, I say to you, Beloved Ones, all Life is yours awaiting Its Opportunity!

I am going to digress just one moment to remind you of something. Rejoice with Me that many of you here tonight have called forth with such earnestness, that you have charged your feeling world with a Power of Light you would not believe possible, even from Me! It is right there, ready to find action in your world with just a little more determination upon your part—possibly a little more Application. Won't you believe Me when I tell you it is True? At present, you would think it is incredible; but it is not, because I see It there!

Why did I make this Special Effort tonight, to come more into Tangibility? In order to give you this Assistance! In order that I might see the requirements from within your octave, to give the Assistance which would be most helpful. Tonight, be sure in your feeling you are accepting this which I am offering; and I trust that I am not imposing anything upon you! I would indeed feel chagrined, if I thought so!

I am talking to your Hearts, not your intellects; and your Hearts, I am very grateful, are responding beautifully. Isn't it joyful to look into each other's Hearts and see what is really there? Oh no, oh no, there is nothing psychic or spiritualistic about that! It is just the Law of Life, Dear Ones, in Its Perfect Action! Don't you see there is nothing mysterious about Life? Life is the most Beautiful, Perfect Thing in the world; and It is the Producer of all Perfection and Beauty which has ever been.

There above you, Precious Ones, is your Higher Mental Body—so Beautiful, so Perfect and All-powerful—and It is just waiting for enough Harmony to be maintained long enough in your feeling world to say: "All right, My Child, now you have given sufficient obedience; so I will begin to release My Great Powers into manifestation, into your use—because I could not trust you with Them before you governed your feelings, could I?" Your Heart says, "Of course not!"

This is just the position of all today! I say this for such Great Encouragement to thousands and thousands of the “I AM” Students over America and the World: that so much is being gathered by your Calls to the “I AM Presence,” and just a little more effort at self-control and harmony held in your feeling would release the Great Outpouring of this called forth! It is magnificent, Beloved Ones! Oh, you are no longer the prey of discordant conditions. You are no longer the prey of limitations of any kind, because you are coming to know Life in Its Infinite Power.

Therefore, I say to you—arise and FEEL this as I say it: “Arise in the Power of your own Life, your ‘Mighty I AM Presence!’” I say: “ ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ take Your Dominion in the feeling world of these beloved ones! Charge it with Your Great Victory and Power! I charge it with My Victory, Its Eternally Sustained Power, Its Courage, Its Strength, Its Confidence, Its Power of Action in the human octave to bring into action now, the Glory and Victory of Life which has waited so long to find Its Expression through these human forms—to be the Outpicturing of Life now and forever sustained.” Accept that, Beloved Ones, as your Great Action of Life, feeling the Full Power of all It means to you!

You came into this room tonight—and I say this to every one of you—in the present point of the Expansion of your Light; but you shall go forth from this room

tonight a new being, a different being than you came in! You know that I speak the Truth! You shall know It more and more by the end of this Class!

Do you realize how determined We are in your Victory? Won't you be just as determined as We are for you to have It, so you will have It! I marvel sometimes, Beloved Ones, when We are charging forth these Mighty Currents of Energy, when the Hearts of the individuals are so good, so fine, yet the feeling is standing still! Now I shall stir up your feelings tonight, so that your feeling takes hold and sets into action these Qualities which I am pouring into your feeling world! (*applause—audience rising*)

Beloved Ones, you may not all have been present to see it, but I have; and when the moving picture people are ready for great results, they say, “Action.” So tonight, I say, “ACTION!” within the feeling world of every one of you, to bring forth now Its Manifestation of Perfection! While you are standing, I utilize this opportunity to pass these Mighty Currents through your bodies, and ask you to feel the sweeping out of all discord. If there have been disturbances in your bodies—physical discord, pain, distress, or illness of any kind—just accept the Fullness of your Outpouring of Life sweeping out of your physical bodies and out of your feeling world, erasing cause, effect, record, and memory of everything which has ever caused disturbance within your physical bodies.



If you can accept that in Its Fullness, anything which has ever disturbed you will be swept out of your bodies—whether it be irritation, disturbance, ill health, lack of strength, or whatever it may be! Now is your opportunity to have it swept out of your feeling. And call Its Action to be forever sustained, that Its Power of Action may always find Perfect Expression in and through you, and out like a Mighty River into your world of action, to silence all discord and harmonize all as you move forward the Victory and Power of your own “Mighty I AM Presence.”

Beloved Ones, the preliminary work in this Mighty Activity has been completed, and now We are going into definite action! I take this particular locality to bring something perhaps closer home in your feeling world. You in the city of Chicago who have been calling so earnestly, with such a great Love for the return of these Messengers, have been issuing these Mighty “I AM” Decrees with such tremendous energy, enthusiasm, and power. Do you know that you have charged the feeling world—I mean into the feeling world of every person, shall I say, of ordinary attainment—with the Charge and the Power of these Decrees? They do not know that outwardly, but you will when they touch this “I AM” Instruction. Then they will blaze forth like a Light!

We have seen this within the past three months increasing with tremendous rapidity, with extreme

Power, and We know the effects. You have no idea in the outer consciousness—you sometimes do feel it momentarily—the extent of your Mighty Work in these "I AM" Decrees! It is a Service rendered to the Earth which would be absolutely impossible without them.

Now if you really understand that an "I AM" Decree issued by an individual or a great Group, is an Activity in the mental and feeling world of all mankind, which is *one*—therefore, its very individualization must feel some portion of that Mighty Decree throughout the Land! Do you see the stupendousness of why We urge the Messengers to urge you to issue these Mighty "I AM" Decrees with such power, enthusiasm, and determination? It is vastly important for your loyalty to America and its Protection. That has spurred you on to an activity in your Application, which you probably would not have gained otherwise! Do you agree with Me? I think you do. (*applause—audience rising*)

If your beautiful home were about to catch fire, you would try to prevent it before it got started, wouldn't you? Suppose a fire were creeping up to your beautiful home or building and you had the power, which you would have, to stop that—wouldn't you do it? Surely you would! The same thing is acting today in the Power of these Mighty "I AM" Decrees going forth which dissolve the discord.

Do you not see, Beloved Ones? Let us be so frank with ourselves tonight. There is not a thing in the Universe but human beings who can generate discord, distress, and limitation. Nature does not! Oh, mankind have accused Nature of a lot of things for which It was not responsible! Mankind do impose upon Nature their discord, just the same as they clothe their own Power of Light, which comes into and through their physical bodies. I am frank to say that is not a happy thought; but We have to look at it and look it square in the face, in order to take away from it its power.

Don't be afraid of anything which has been acting within you. If you have made mistakes, don't hesitate to say to yourselves: "All right, I made a mistake! I am ready to correct it, and you are not going to fool me again." Then you will make mighty progress; but if you think it is impossible for you to make mistakes, especially through your feeling when you do not know it, then you are making the greatest mistake ever—because your feelings are acting constantly, and much of the time your intellect is unaware of a great deal. That is the thing over which the "I AM" Students today at this point need to stand on guard.

One of the most vital things you as 100% Students need to understand today, is to keep calling your "I AM Presence" into action. Remember, the Higher Mental Body knows all the requirements

of the physical. It knows the Perfection which is waiting to answer and pour forth the full Quality and the quantity of Intelligent Energy required to produce Perfect Results. If you on the physical side say, "Oh, no, I did not make any mistake; that was the other fellow," don't you see, you are making it impossible for you to accept the fact you do make mistakes, when you are actually making them!

Now, let Me remind you, in all due respect to our blessed friends the Christian Scientists, the denial of a thing will never in kingdom come, take it out of action! You may push it aside, and many do; but oh, when it comes back! (*applause*) There are thousands of our precious Christian Scientists today who have found it coming back, and they wonder what is the matter now with the denial when it does not do the work! They have come to the point where they have to acknowledge the Power and the "I AM Presence" of Life, because the Cosmic Light has said, "Mankind! you shall not ignore Me any longer!" The Cosmic Light is saying that; and thank God—the "Mighty I AM Presence" and the Cosmic Light are willing to take that stand!

Now I am going to say something very startling to you, so I give you warning beforehand! Did you ever hear anything about any Release of the Cosmic Light until Saint Germain brought this forth? Did you ever hear anything about It? No, I am sure no

one else ever did! Then, there is always a reason! There always has to be a cause for everything, does there not? Well then, where is that cause? Let us find it! Oh, you are going forth with a Mighty Weapon in your hands tonight! Where is that? Why has the Cosmic Light responded just now? It is because you, Beloved People of America—the Children of Light—are making this Mighty Call through these Mighty “I AM” Decrees! Remember, the Mighty Goddess of Liberty and the Goddess of Light are largely responsible for this Mighty Release of the Cosmic Light!

Oh, We are not talking about the Cosmic Light the outer scientists refer to, which is the Permanent Streams of Energy to the Earth. We are talking about the Mighty Cosmic Light—the Self-luminous Substance which is released from the Great Central Sun to the Planets of this System and to the Earth. We are determined that the other Planets shall not say, “that dark star”; for they have justly said it in the past because so little Light expanded from the Earth. That is why they look upon it as a dark star. We shall show them, with your cooperation, that it is a Star of Light! (*applause—audience rising*)

Beloved Ones, oh, I want to congratulate you and every “I AM” Student in America and the World, for this ever-increasing enthusiasm, joy, and energy in releasing this Mighty Power—your Mighty Energy from the physical octave! My Dear Ones, it is so absolutely

imperative that a certain amount of what you would term outer energy—of course it is the Power of Life, but it is the energy acting within and through your physical bodies which is required by the Cosmic Light, the Ascended Beings, and the Cosmic Beings to render this Service to the Earth. If the Cosmic Law had not been thus, it would have been done ages ago! There would not have been any distress here; and never would the other Planets have been able to say, "the dark star." Won't you be seated.

That is why I want you to be so encouraged. I want you to feel joy and happiness in the Great Service which you are rendering. Oh, Beloved Ones, as I have heard the Messenger many times say—that even the humblest individual, even a little child can issue these "I AM" Decrees with a Power oftentimes of instantaneous results. That is why We must clear away, Beloved Ones, all accumulated human creation in order to let your feeling world be absolutely a mirror, Pure and Perfect, through which this Mighty Energy can pass without being clothed by discord within your feeling. Oh, do you not see that, Beloved Ones?

Oh, there is nothing in the world which can irritate you unless you admit it! What do human thoughts discordantly expressed amount to? Not a thing! Even though they are directed at you, still they have no power—if you understand the Law! Yet they certainly do have effect upon mankind who do not understand

this Law of the “I AM.” They are swept hither and thither by the feelings of the mass when those feelings are released—sometimes by your so-called friends and relatives.

Oh, you all know how many times one in the family feels the full responsibility for the rest. Isn’t that a curious circumstance! The strange thing about it is, in the old idea of serving, they believe they must accept it—when in the Great Law of Life, everyone has to stand on his own two feet! So don’t you let somebody lean on your shoulder! You have a “Mighty I AM Presence.” You have two feet; now you stand on them! If it is something urgent, you make a Mighty Call for the Blessing, Relief, and Help to that individual; but be mighty careful about letting anybody get the habit of leaning on you! Don’t let anybody weep on your shoulder. If you do, you know those tears might be seeds planted in your feeling world, which would sometime later want to come back into action again.

My Dear Ones, oh, please realize and understand that there is no reason for sadness, for tears in this World—unless of happiness! If you want to weep because you are so happy, well that is quite all right. Then, those seeds will produce greater happiness; but look out for the other kind of tears!

Shall I draw you one illustration? I think that will be quite sufficient. I could take you to homes in

America where you would want to weep because of the feeling of grief in those homes. I say "America," but I could take you to hundreds of thousands of homes in Europe in which so many tears have been shed through pain, distress, and disappointment, that any person walking into those homes would want to weep at once! Now that is how the atmosphere of an environment is charged with the feeling of the people there; and you know at funerals, everybody weeps whether they want to or not! They start out so bravely; but finally they succumb, and for what?

Oh, don't think I am hard-hearted, but I want to break that false feeling away from you precious ones. The old overcoat which is that container, is not your friend or your relative or your loved one. You know that! You don't weep when you throwaway your old overcoat of last season! Now really and sincerely, there is not a particle of difference. That body from which Life has withdrawn is but a substance which is lifeless, and is no more valuable than your old overcoat—because you cannot wear that and you can your overcoat. Do you see?

Now let us be practical! I want to erase any feeling ever again from your precious Hearts that anything can cause grief. Oh, My Dear Ones, oh the energy, the failure, the limitations of Earth which are caused by mankind's grief—just because they do not understand! Now, My Dear Ones, you must understand! You



cannot go along any longer like an ostrich with your heads in the sand!

When I approached tonight, I was delighted beyond expression. As you quite well know, My present Home has been for some time at the Royal Teton. Your great love in your Call for the Messengers is the most glorious, beautiful thing I have ever witnessed in a city where so much discord has been, through the centuries! You don't know it perhaps, but long ago a city was here on this same spot, which mankind does not know existed! This is the first time it has ever been mentioned, but Chicago is not the first city on this location!

Why do you suppose, Beloved Ones, that Saint Germain chose Chicago as the first Release of this Mighty Intelligence? You who are here should be very happy, but be careful of your feelings! Do you know it has taken almost six years for you to believe what the Messenger said was true? However, this is encouraging. It is said that slow progress makes a mighty foundation! So you see you are building a Mighty Foundation [The Saint Germain Foundation].

Tonight, as I approached and saw in the atmosphere of this city, the Blazing Light which was here as your love released and you sent your Call to the "Mighty I AM Presence," words fail utterly to convey the Glory in My Heart! Try to feel it—the Glory which is in My Heart tonight! It

is again proof that the Life of mankind released to the point of Victory of the Light, is the Victory over all human conditions!

Today, where once the dark shadows of mankind’s creation obscured the Light, even as it has the Points of Light within your physical bodies, yet no longer is it able to do so. Your Light, Beloved Ones, in the city of Chicago, tonight stands forth as a Mighty Blazing Beacon to the Powers of Light –and how They rejoice! How you should rejoice that the willingness to give response to Life has been within you, which would call forth this Mighty Release! Oh, it is the most encouraging thing, and you should all be so greatly encouraged!

That is why tonight I made this Special Effort to give you such Courage, Strength, and My Victory, so It will remain forever in Its Ever-expanding Activity for you, because it is Action We want now, Beloved Ones! It is not just intellectual Application, or a feeling that someone can sit down in the corner and the “I AM Presence” will pour everything into his or her lap. That is not the idea! Life is Action! Life is perpetual motion, the Greatest in the Universe! It never stops!

Precious Beloved Students, do you think your efforts, your work for Life is finished by your efforts of the day? You have thought so, and you also think sometimes, “Oh dear, oh, isn’t it nice to stretch

out!" Remember, if you really had been calling the Energy of your "I AM Presence" forth into action, you would not be so anxious about that. You have Limitless Energy! Your Presence of Life here above you is the Great Outpouring at your Call.

Anyone can prove this who really will! When you get up in the morning, call forth this Limitless Energy for whatever you want—ten times more than you require! You see I am quoting Lotus—and you will have an abundance for whatever you require during the day. Oh, Dear Ones, please, please do not any longer feel exhausted, feel tired and distressed, when you have all the Energy you want here above you! Oh, you can have It at your Call! You can have all the Peace and Strength that you want! Then stand guard over your feeling world! If something occurs suddenly, some so-called tragedy or condition which would ordinarily cause you distress, stop! Still yourself, and let the Power of Life take command of you FIRST, and then of the condition.

I want you to feel tonight that you are the Mastery, the Victory of Life! Sometimes, Beloved Ones, individuals rebel because the Messengers have urged and urged them to feel the Fullness and Power of Life. They have urged the "I AM" Students everywhere to realize that whatever the Messengers have done, the Students could do, which is true; but never can anybody replace the Messengers! (*applause—audience*

*rising*) Why, Beloved Ones? Because so few are willing to give Complete Obedience. These humble Messengers who have come to wield such a Power, are still as humble as the day they left Chicago! (*applause*) The beautiful jewels and things they have today for use, are Gifts of Love! So don't anyone ever envy them the Gifts of Love, because they wear them for your Blessing and for the Blessing of all, and never for personal gratification of vanity.

Beloved Ones, you perhaps will never know until your Ascension, the Mighty Work these two humble Children of the Light have done, and given to you and every “I AM” Student in America and the World. They are hourly making the Call for the “I AM” Students’ protection, their limitless supply, their health, their strength, their courage to stand in the Victory and Power of Light and have Its Full Dominion! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you, Dear Ones. Won't you be seated.

I sometimes think, Beloved Ones, because the Messengers do remain so humble, so natural, that sometimes individuals overlook the Service rendered to mankind. Oh, it is unparalleled in the history of the Earth, Beloved Ones! (*applause—audience rising*) They no more think of themselves or what they wear, than if it did not exist—because their one thought and outpouring constantly is for the Blessing of the Students and the Protection of America, which must

be given!

You know in times past so much thought was given to the Christ and the Service of the Christ, but who was willing to become the Christ in order to render that Service? Who was willing to give the obedience to Life? I ask you, Beloved Ones! Think, in all the World, all of the viciousness which has been projected toward these Beloved Ones, from which they have remained free and untouched. Think what the individuals who have sent that forth will one day pay—it will be such a penalty as nobody could imagine!

There are people here in this city who, because they listened to falsehood, have held hatred against this Beloved Messenger—because of a thing for which he was never responsible in any way! Their hatred has in most instances deprived them of every good thing! Their unkind feeling has done that, and will as long as that feeling is held!

Because you who are here in Chicago need to understand that, you also need to be able to meet it! If this Good Brother had ever committed any wrong, do you think the Ascended Masters would have chosen him to bring forth this Great Light and Truth? Think about it! When he was clean enough, pure enough, honest enough to be chosen by the Great Powers of Light to carry this Light and help and bless all, then you must know how great are his own Light and Strength and Obedience! Then some puny human

beings condemn him because of listening to falsehood.

Do you not see how ridiculous, how outlandish that is, that any human being in hatred should sit in judgment upon another, accusing and condemning for something—when such a thing does not exist. However, such are human frailties! But every human being pays the penalty for every discordant thing he or she has ever sent out; and that is why people are bound by limitation, illness, and distress in their own worlds.

Now behold! Beloved Ones, you all know definitely the Messengers went forth from your city here, owing months of rent, but trusting to the Powers of Life to correct the condition—just to render this Service. When Saint Germain said for them to go forth, they went, using their rent money to get to Philadelphia, as a blessed one here tonight knows. Now then, had they doubted the Power of their Application, had they doubted the Power of the “I AM Presence” of Life to supply them—they probably would have returned; but they said: “ ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ now this is Your Business! This is Your Work! We are ready and willing! If You wish us to continue this Service, then You have all Wisdom and Power to provide the means to do It,” and you have seen the result! Now that is so with every human being who exists!

Only today, the Messenger had a letter from a gentleman who had made many failures in Life. He

wanted to borrow twenty-five hundred dollars from the Messenger, and he said, “Well, you have made good.” Sure enough, but he does not have to make good for the other fellow! (*applause*) Now that is just the position, the attitude which mankind take, that makes them failures! The Messengers have what they have today, by the most dynamic Application ever made by human beings on the face of this Earth (*applause*)—and in the face of the greatest hatred and viciousness ever projected at two human beings. If they can rise out of that condition and be unaffected by it, which they have done, then can’t you as individuals rise out of your own individual conditions with the Great Power of that same Life? (*applause*)

That is why I mention this tonight, because this should stand as the greatest encouragement to you for your Victory, of anything on this Earth; because they stand a Living Proof of having won the Victory in the face of all this condition! (*applause*) This is why, Beloved Ones, I want you to see, feel, and understand you must make the same Application. That is what brings your Victory!

Now remember, the Messengers have followed the Ascended Masters’ Words and Application, which have brought them these Tremendous Results; and it is why you beloved ones can win the same Victory in Life, if you will have the same firm determination and make the same unyielding

Application which they made! Dear Ones, time and time and time again, when most of humanity are sleeping, they have issued these Mighty "I AM" Decrees to Life for your protection, for your supply, for your health and your blessing. (*applause*)

Now one more thing: I want you to understand here in Chicago, while we are having our family talk tonight—every person has this same Power of Life! The Messengers have shown the example! How did they succeed? Now this is important! Because they refused to accept any falsehood, any gossip, any destructive condition into their worlds. Remember, this Beloved Messenger has opened those letters, and if you know anything about what vibratory action means, in the tragic Calls for help from thousands and thousands of individuals, you must know his Light and Strength to render that Service! Do you know what he must be, not to accept that into his world and yet give the Assistance? There have been thousands and thousands of instantaneous answers to his Calls, and the records are there! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you; won't you be seated.

You think you are practical because you are in the physical world, but let Me show you how practical We are. From the beginning of this "I AM" Activity, We have kept an Accurate Record of everything which has taken place. This Inner Record makes no mistakes.



Humanly you might make mistakes occasionally in your mathematics, but We never do! Therefore, We have the Exact Record of everything which has been done, and the progress of every “I AM” Student; and We have not complained once about being exhausted!

Now why do We have to do this? Not to keep tab on you, but to see—now remember again, keep this in mind—how strong a Release of the Cosmic Light can come into the physical octave to help you. These Great Ones at your Calls have interceded with the Great Beings in the Great Central Sun, to bring forth this Great Cosmic Light in these Mighty Waves! Therefore, in order not to release a Power greater than mankind could utilize or govern within themselves, We must know your strength—because remember, you are a Focus of this Cosmic Light! You are calling to the Presence and Power of Light—your “Mighty I AM”—are you not? You are also calling to the Cosmic Light, which makes you an Outpost, a Focus of the Cosmic Light!

Don’t you see, Beloved Ones, you are not dealing with an imaginary thing; you are dealing with the Power and Intelligent Currents of Life and Energy, which you are calling forth into action! Then do you not see why it was necessary that We had to keep those Records? We had to, in order that the Cosmic Light might not release Itself and sweep into action before the people are ready.

We are forming a Mighty Foundation, Dear People, which will never be shaken; and every inch We gain toward the Freedom of mankind, at your Mighty Calls, is sustained there forever! (*applause*) This is wholly different than has ever been in mankind's experiences, because mankind—not having understood the Presence of Life, the "Mighty I AM"—had no Sustaining Power nor Permanent Protection called into action! Therefore, things have come, produced a certain amount of results, and then disappeared from physical action because there was not a Sustaining Power, for mankind did not call It forth!

Now, in the Understanding of the "Mighty I AM Presence" and the issuing of these Mighty "I AM" Decrees continually, the results will follow so much more powerfully and quickly. Oh, Dear Ones, you rejoice at the results so far, but you are only just getting into action. The results here will follow in the future, so transcendent in their expansion that your joy will know no bounds; but if you do not keep up your Calls, how are you going to express this Greater Accomplishment? Don't you see, there is no opportunity to let down?

Of course We do not mean you should keep under any tension. There should be just a great joyous relaxation in using the Power of Light as you call It forth! Then you stand the Mighty Outpicturing of all this Perfection which you call forth! I want you ere

long to realize this Outpicturing in your bodies. I am starting It especially here tonight, to show a Mighty Outpicturing of the Perfection of Life through your physical bodies. Many of you have had marvelous results, but I want to see every one of you transformed by the Power of Light going forth through your bodies! You can have It! As you see this Outpicturing coming forth, not only in your affairs, but in your physical bodies, you will stand the Victory of Light!

If you find yourselves once drooping with the weight of troubles, straighten your spines and stand there the Victory of Light! Oh, what a wonderful thing! Feel that, Dear Ones! Feel that Mighty Victory which is yours, taking command of your physical bodies, producing Harmony, Happiness, Health, Strength, and Power within those human forms. Let It hold Its Dominion there! Oh, It is within your reach, every one!

Because the world of human opinions has said when you have forty years or more over your head, you must become an old individual—is not that the sheerest nonsense? Mankind have accepted it and of course in their accepting, it acts in its Outpicturing; but it does not have to exist. Really, any one of you could start in tonight and, inside of three months, show the most Magnificent Outpicturing of Youth in your bodies. You would scarcely believe it! Only as you see the proof at your Calls, will you know

what strength and courage it would give.

I think I shall tell you a little joke on the Staff. You know they are such busy people, they have not noticed the great change which has been taking place! (*applause*) They are getting handsomer and younger each day! (*applause*) I commend them! You know, when individuals think they have been very busy, they should come into the Staff! They admit they never knew what it was to be busy before, but what a Blessing it is!

Let Me say to you, Beloved Ones, mankind is awakening with Tremendous Power and Speed. (*applause*) I thank all, and the blessed one who is in the audience who has been instrumental in so much of the broadcasting going forth! I thank her with all My Heart (*applause—audience rising*); for I tell you, Beloved Ones, you have no idea how far-reaching that is! We have been watching and making a Record of the effects of the Transcriptions and the Broadcasts, aside from the other part of this Activity. Because We are practical, We want to see how much is accomplished by that effort, for the response has been so tremendous. We have not even told the Messengers how great it has been, but ere long I expect We shall.

I tell you, Dear Ones, it does reach mankind! I want you to understand this, because of the Magnificent Activity which it is! You find mankind in a quiet attitude of listening to a Broadcast through

the radio in perfect stillness and quiet. There is not a thing to distract the attention. You don't mind if you stand a few minutes, do you?—for I want you to have the Radiance and Blessing here. Otherwise I would have asked you to sit down.

This Mighty Current which is pouring forth and the Release of Light through your Calls, your Mighty “I AM” Decrees, has prepared the way. Now notice, this Outpouring has gone forth into the mental and feeling world of mankind. There being the mass feeling world, the mass mental world, then each Outpouring goes forth in Its own Activity, spreading like a Light in the darkness, into the mental and feeling world of all mankind! Then, when they are quietly listening to a Transcription or Broadcast, they are in a position for the release of that which has gone forth to enter into action in their feeling world; and when they hear these Words, the Light takes Full Action within them. We have observed and have the Records of those who have come in through the Broadcasts, and We find they come in with a marvelous preparation in their feeling worlds for the comprehension and understanding of this “I AM” Activity!

This is why I say this tonight, because this blessed one here, as well as the one in the west, has been giving great assistance—as well as all those who have assisted in any way. Therefore, I say to you, oh how great is the Blessing of that effort made, Beloved Ones!

After all, there is only one Service which can be given and that is the Service to Life. It is Magnificent and wonderful beyond words! Mankind think they serve for this thing, that thing, or the other thing; and after all, when you understand all you do, all that you can express is just your Service to Life. Oh, It is the most beautiful thing in all the World! Beloved Ones, there is only one thing which can be served, and that is the Service of Life for your own Freedom! Thank you so much. Won't you be seated.

I say to our Beloved \_\_\_\_\_, how great will be the Blessing of her Group Work in this room. I qualify this Charge to remain in action, to bless you in your work (*applause*), to bless you in your Service to Life. Will you not always remember that? Beloved Ones, everything you do is the Service to Life for your own Freedom! Oh, it is such a beautiful thing!

I have been the Joyful Observer of your great, your mighty, your precious efforts in your Calls! Go on and on and on, dauntlessly. *Children of the Light! Go on and on and on, in your mighty determined Application, your refusal of acceptance of any discord into your world—giving all mankind Perfect Freedom, refusing to offer advice, turning everyone back to his or her own "I AM Presence" of Life, the only One who knows what each Life Stream requires; for in turning the attention of each one back to his or her own "Mighty I AM," the Higher Mental*

*Body is given an opportunity to project Its Mighty Intelligence, Its Strength, Its Health, Its Courage, Its Energy, which otherwise It would not be given the opportunity to do! That is why the Messengers have constantly turned everyone back to the “Mighty I AM Presence”—refusing to give advice, leaving everyone free to accept or reject.* Then mankind more quickly come into the understanding that their Call to Life, their “Mighty I AM Presence,” is the most important thing in their existence; and the quicker, the stronger, the more powerfully they turn to It, the quicker are they Free in the Full Power of their own Application!

That is what makes your Victory! That is what makes your Freedom, because you cannot have your Freedom through someone else. You can have Great Assistance, but that is only temporary until you gain the Full Victory and Power by your own Application! When you once feel that, what a Joy, what a Release! No words will ever be found which could convey what that Feeling is within the individual, when each one begins to feel the Full Power and Freedom of his or her own Application and Its Infinite Power of Action!

Tonight, My Love enfolds you always, and We hold your hands in Ours, pouring forth Our Love, Strength, Courage, and Victory until that day when you in smiling Radiance to the “Presence” say: “Thank You, ‘Mighty I AM’! at last ‘I AM’ Your Victory, the Glory of Your Mighty Victory of Life,

brought into Perfect Manifestation on Earth!"

In the Fullness of all Life holds, I call for Its Mighty Release to come forth now into your worlds, giving you Limitless Supply of money and all else required; giving you the Mastery and Self-control so all discord is forever closed out of your world—that you with your faces to the "Mighty I AM Presence," the Power of all Life, go forth the Dauntless Ambassadors of Light!

I thank you.



## DISCOURSE VII

October 16, 1938

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

Beloved Students of the Light, since one of the three greatest and most vicious vortices of destructive activity in and over your city, has been dissolved (*applause*), I wish you to come with Me tonight. Come into My Heart! Come into the Radiance which is Mine! Come into the Victory which is Mine! Come into the Victory which I have known throughout the centuries, because I have forgotten there was anything in the World but the Victory of the Light! Come with Me into the Garden of My Heart!

That is a very large Garden, and many of you have been within Our Garden although you do not as yet retain the memory of it. Therefore, what is there? Victory, Life—the Most Powerful Action and Presence of Divine Love—Free of course from all human qualities, charged with the Power which you need!

While the Messenger is voicing My Words to you tonight, allow Me to charge into your worlds My Victory, so you too may go forth from this room tonight, feeling definitely the Power of the Victory of your Light! That is why I give you My Victory, for

My Victory is Light—the conscious use of that Mighty Power of Light, the Greatest in the Universe! How and why? I have so long been the Power of Victory, that the Great Cosmic Light has given Me that Name!

Many have not known this, but My Great, Great Teacher, the Mighty Sanat Kumara, for four and a half million years has watched over your Earth. Seventy years seems a considerable time, does it not, in the human octave? But not so in those Great Octaves of Light. Therefore, you have been fortunate to receive the Love of your Sister Planet, which has been your great God Mother, Venus. Her Light has always poured Its Radiance to the Earth, consciously projected by Ascended Beings there. Had it not been for that, your Earth would have vanished long, long ago.

This Great Presence, Sanat Kumara, is soon to leave your Earth, and I mean by that within a hundred years. Therefore, I ask you tonight, Beloved Students, be kind enough to convey this everywhere! While you have the opportunity, pour your love and adoration to the Greatest Benefactor of the Earth—the Greatest ever known to the Earth or who ever will be known!

Tonight, I have invited you into the Garden of My Heart. We shall enter into the Perfection which is there, which belongs to you who love the Light! Do you realize, Beloved Ones, what it means to adore the Light? To adore your “Mighty I AM Presence”—God

Individualized? When you do that, you have entered through the Doorway into the Great, Great Light!

Before I continue, I want you to know that your Great and Mighty Love released to the Light and to the Messengers tonight, enabled Us to finish the dissolving of this one of three of the greatest, most vicious vortices of destruction in your America; so there are but two left! Remember, when the Messengers were in Seattle—We did not tell them, but a mighty seething vortex of destruction was destroyed in the western part of your America. (*applause*) This means to you, Beloved Ones of America, that half of those vortices have been dissolved and consumed and will be no more. (*applause*)

I say this for your encouragement, for your strength in the final Victory which I trust is very near at hand. Will you not continue to pour forth that Mighty Love to Life, to Light, so We can say to you either at the beginning or at the close of the Christmas Shrine Class, that the Victory for America is won? (*applause—audience rising*) It seems quite possible at this time.

You of Chicago in this Class do not yet realize what your great Call for the return of the Messengers, your Great and Mighty Love which has poured out, has meant in the dissolving of this vortex to which I referred. Rejoice with Me! (*applause*) Now then, I encourage you, Beloved Students of Chicago and vicinity, because you will go forward with much

greater speed, power, and ease than you have had—very much greater; for We are placing a guard over you here. That is the first time a city has had a Special Guard! (*applause*) According to your SINCERE ACCEPTANCE of that, will you be released from many, many things. Therefore, We rejoice extremely with you. Won't you be seated.

I am talking very deliberately to you tonight, for I want to render a Service which will be everlasting in your worlds of action. (*applause*) I would rejoice if you could sometimes see these Inner Activities of the Great, the Mighty Law and Power of Life! You all must know and remember that all the Purifying, Cleansing Activity and all Perfection must outpicture and first be accomplished in the mental and feeling world of the individual, before it outpictures in the body.

You have all noticed that after very violent irritation with some individuals, the body will be covered with blotches of irritation. So the conditions within the Earth's atmosphere have irritated and disturbed mankind more than you will ever know; for We have seen so many kindly, loving people suddenly become very irritated and disturbed. They could not tell why, but it just was there. That is because in an unguarded moment they had opened themselves to the mass accumulation. That is why!

You cannot quite realize or understand the importance of calling your "I AM Presence" to

establish Its Tube of Light about you. My Dear Ones, do you not realize even with all the Messengers have said to you, your Tube of Light is an Invincible Power of Protection, shutting out all disturbed conditions of mankind's creation about you? Please, won't you feel that? Will you not call the "Presence" into action to establish It and keep calling, until you feel the Full Force of that Invincible Protection about you? Every one of you can do it.

It does not matter even if you are here for the first time: as you observe that Chart and make the Call, you can have It because It is the Power of Life acting; and if you will keep yourselves harmonious enough, there is no reason why you should not have It at once—for all you call the "Mighty I AM Presence" to produce in, through, around, and about you, is done at once!

Now what do I mean by this Special Guard which is placed about you and your city here? It is to keep shut out any of that destructive activity which has been acting here so long. So many individuals, after the Call has been made to seize and bind the entities which have been disturbing them—because of the habit in the atomic structure or belief, still accept that they are acting. Now, when you are informed by the Messengers that a condition has been removed, it has been removed right then! (*applause*) So train yourselves to accept that in the fullness of your feeling.

So much depends upon your controlling your feeling! Beloved Ones, your feeling world is your Powerhouse; and since you must have everything that manifests come through your feeling world first, you must understand the vital importance of Harmony maintained in your feeling world, so the Power of Life's Mighty Action as It comes forth in Its Greater Intensity at your Call, carries no part of your human qualification or clothing of discord.

There are twelve people in this room tonight who, in thirty days, could make the Light through their bodies visible! If I were to tell you who they were, the rest of you would not try. Since it might be any of you, you all had better try. (*applause*)

Remember, Beloved Ones, I trust you have accepted My Invitation; for in My Garden, the Garden of My Heart, is Perfect Happiness! Do you know, not one in this room knows what Happiness really is? (*applause*) You might say to Me, "Yes, I think I do," but I would have to disagree with you. There is not one in this room but these two Beloved Messengers, who has yet come to know a slight experience of what Real Happiness means; for only will you know that, after you have held your feeling world in Perfect Poise and Harmony over a certain length of time. Then you will begin, in that Perfect Harmony of feeling, to know what Real Happiness is; then no condition of the outer world will disturb

you or irritate you. Then will My Happiness begin to find Action and Expression in you.

When I sometimes move among the Students and mankind, when I hear people in discussion, see their thoughts and feelings, and they think: "How could there be an Ascended Master who is tangible when we have believed all there was, was right out here—what we could see in the physical world?" If that were true, Beloved Friends, it would be a travesty on Life. One short span of Life for mankind to reach Perfection would be the most childish, foolish thing that ever was in their minds!

You live again, again, and again, hundreds and thousands of embodiments, similar to these. Once you begin to understand that, then you will begin to understand more of the Reality of Life. I ask you to kindly observe this Chart as I am speaking to you; and never again as your future depends on it, let your attention go anywhere but to that "I AM Presence" of Life for everything you require! The Wisdom of that "Presence" will take care of personalities in the human octave, but what you want to do is to call to that "I AM Presence" and look nowhere else for it. Then will you come to know Its Mighty Answer so quickly.

The Life which beats your Heart is the Most Powerful Thing in the Universe. You who want health, My Dear Ones, turn with the intensity of

Love and Power to that Mighty Presence of Life, and refuse to accept any other appearance in your bodies or your world. Stand with the Power of that Infinite Light! Let Its Mighty Currents charge through your bodies like a Mighty River, sweeping out everything but the Perfection of Life which flows in, cleansing and purifying!

If you will use the Violet Consuming Flame, Beloved Ones, call your "Presence" to do it for you, how quickly you will prepare the way. Your Call to the Presence of Life, finding no obstruction there, will fill and charge your bodies, your feeling worlds with Its Great and Mighty Perfection! Then you will understand what it means to feel My Victory!

Beloved Ones, the privilege is yours! As long as you waver in your feelings, you will find obstruction in your way; for you in your feelings put it there! Since you know that is not the thing to do, then guard your feelings with self-mastery and self-control! Do you understand, Beloved Ones, that your Call to the Presence of Life must mean your balance of self-control in the human octave? How can you expect the "Presence" in your Call, to pour forth Its Harmony, Freedom, and Perfection if you will not give obedience to Life, or if you will not give obedience by self-control in your feelings?

You are calling to Life! Life is answering, but your fluctuating feeling will change your feeling



and still give power to the appearance world in numerous ways! Then how can you have the Perfection of the “Presence” quickly?

What I want to do tonight is to help you to have this Perfection come quickly. In your “Presence” there is no time nor space, and you have observed these ten days have passed like a breath. When your attention is upon the “I AM Presence” and Power of Life, you forget your bodies and you forget time; and that is what the human mind needs to do. It needs to forget those bodies long enough to let the Power of Life flow in and charge them with Its Health, Strength, and Perfection.

Beloved Ones, as you have heard your Beloved Lotus say to you, “Body consciousness is the thing that binds mankind.” Therefore, if you want Freedom quickly, take your mind off your bodies. Put it on your “I AM Presence,” making the Call to your “Presence”; then keep your mind off the body once you have called the “Presence” into action to produce results there, even if you have to look at the stars! A little training will make it quite easy for you; and whatever the struggle has been in the past, will not be in the future. (*applause*)

I tell you, as I have observed, Beloved Students, that this one point is most vital to every one of you to understand: that you must hold the balance of self-control in your feelings in your Call to the

Presence of Life, to produce Its Perfection for you. Please do not forget it! Remind yourselves daily of that need; then We can give you Greater Assistance.

Therefore, tonight, the Greatest Service is being rendered in your mental and feeling worlds and your physical bodies, which has ever been rendered in a Class thus far. (*applause*) If you awaken in the morning and say to yourselves or someone else: "I don't feel any different. I wonder just what He was talking about! I should have had a Miracle by the time I awakened this morning"—you only delay the Miracle. If you haven't had it, don't say that—don't feel it! Go on accepting the Miracle, and then see how great will be the Outpicturing!

We are very Practical Individuals! You might not believe that! If We had not been, We would not be Free! That is why you see the Messengers so natural, so very practical; and when there was erased from their consciousness the feeling of any mysticism of Life, what a Release it was! In many of the teachings of mankind, mysticism has been instilled into their consciousness, until they are constantly looking for something mysterious which they have to slip around the corner to find. They look behind the curtain to see if it is there. Don't do that! Look *here* (*pointing to the "Presence"*), to the Greatest Power and Intelligence in the Universe—your own "Mighty I AM Presence."

Let Me verify your Beloved Messenger. When he describes that Chart to you and that Mighty Activity of the Ascension, I want you to know—I made the Ascension just exactly as he describes; and every other Ascended Being has made It like that also! Your Beloved Jesus left an Example to the Earth—the Etheric Record of the Ascension, which Record no other Ascended Master has ever made. Yet everyone's Ascension was made in the same—the identical manner!

My Dear Ones, in your feeling world is the record of everything which has ever been thought, felt, or spoken. We read it like a book! Therefore, I say to you, in giving obedience to Life, when the Messengers are compelled sometimes to correct mistakes, don't have resentment or self-pity! I tell you, Beloved Ones, self-pity is one of the most deadly activities acting within mankind. Watch! that it never acts within you!

I say for your strength and encouragement, this Beloved Messenger who is voicing My Words to you, up until he was twenty-three years old, had it so tremendously—and see him today! It should be convincing to every one of you, that any quality which is within your world that should not be there, you can cause to be removed and quickly!

So tonight, let all enter into the Fullness of all this Great Perfection which is just waiting and ready any moment to come forth. So let Me encourage

you. Never say to an individual, Beloved Students or Group Leaders, "I do not think you are ready!" Don't do that! You cannot tell! Outwardly you don't know! Individuals who sometimes seem so very timid and almost helpless in the outer, have a very great Expansion of the Light! So never say to anyone, "You are not ready for this Light."

Beloved Ones, I have taken so-called drunkards who were wallowing in the alleys of your cities, and have stood beside them, and by the Projection of a Light Ray from My Heart and My Hand, have dissolved and consumed within ten minutes, the seething vortex of accumulation which had placed those human forms in that condition. (*applause*) I tell you, Beloved Ones, you could not imagine the so-called Miracles which are performed by the thousands every month upon your Earth, of which the outer world never hears.

Let Me tell you, the Power of Light and those Mighty Light Rays, once understood—are Freedom to every human being who exists! You can call your "I AM Presence" to project one of those Light Rays—which is Self-luminous, Intelligent Substance—to a person, place, or condition and hold It there sustained; and the result is as certain as you breathe a breath from one moment to another. Feel that! And please contemplate it, until you gain the Full Conscious Victory of it in your feeling! Then when you call those Mighty Light

Rays to render you a Service, you will find after a little experience, there will come instantaneous Action at your Call. With the Messengers, thousands of Calls have been answered instantly in the past six months.

Therefore, We want you to come into this Full Feeling so you do not have to wait, as was the old idea in metaphysical teachings—that you had to go through a certain period of growth, or you had to bring yourself up to a certain point of Understanding. My Dear Ones, observe that Chart again! and see the Wisdom of Eternity which is beating your Hearts. That “Presence” does not have to wait! (*applause*) The only waiting which is required is for you to determine that you will establish Complete Harmony within your feelings. Then there will not be another moment’s waiting for anything which the Perfection of Life holds for you, and which It will bring forth at your Call.

Remember, your Call is imperative! Therefore, you sitting here tonight, are the Victory of Light! (*applause—audience rising*) Why do you suppose I offered that Mighty Activity to you then? Because you are the Victory of Light, and because I so decree It by the Power of your own Life—into action now and forever sustained! (*applause*) Will you accept It with the same Firmness and Power of Determination with which I give It to you? (*applause*) Please be seated.

Now before I close, just a word about your

Beloved Saint Germain. You cannot in the wildest imagination conceive what He has accomplished in the past three months in Europe and in America. (*applause*) Do you realize how you have given Him the Substance and the Power for which He has waited four hundred years to accomplish certain things in Europe? (*applause*) Mankind has talked of brotherly love throughout the centuries. That is the manifestation of it. (*applause*) I ask you to observe, even with the conditions which are existing today in your America, before one year is over, with your maintained Calls, with the ever-increasing numbers which are being added, will you place your America in a position of Invincibility. (*applause*)

I sometimes have longed to tell you certain things, but Saint Germain thinks it is not wise; but along your coasts, if you saw the Wall of Light which has been established around your America by these Mighty Calls of six hundred thousand people, you would rejoice as never before in your entire experience of all embodiments! (*applause*)

Now please understand, Beloved Students, this Power of Light which you call forth as the answer from your "Presence" is the Substance of Light! It is not just a Principle! It is the Substance of Light! Then don't you see how Powerful and All-penetrating It is? And that is how also, if you only really understood It, you could cleanse and purify

your bodies in twenty-four hours! Thousands of the "I AM" Students, in the next few months, will come to this Power of Consciousness and Understanding in the Acknowledgment of their "I AM Presence," where they will find themselves doing it. I say to the beloved doctors, please don't be dismayed, because you will find plenty of other occupation.

Now just one more word concerning your industries. Much has been withheld from mankind because of the vast wealth invested in cumbersome machinery. It has produced magnificent results, no question about that; but there stands before you today, simple, marvelous machinery by which you could produce so much greater results with so much greater speed, that you would be astonished! It is the same way with your aerial transportation. Waiting to come forth are these magnificent ships which gather their power from the atmosphere, and they are not weighted down with loads of gas and fuel.

The electricity you are using today is quite wonderful! It gives you light, heat, comfort, and power; but I say, standing in the atmosphere of this room are Electric Currents so much more powerful than the dynamos in your power stations are able to generate, that there is no comparison. These Currents are in the atmosphere of this room and everywhere!

Of course, now you know better, but many people will say there is no music in this room; yet

if you place a radio in here, there are all kinds of music, and by turning the dial you will find all kinds of music. Mankind are soon coming to know the Powers of the Air! (*applause*)

Why do you suppose recently another Great Being came forth, who is the God of the Air? Because of the destruction that has been projected upon your aerial transportation. The God of the Air has come forth to stop that thing forever from your America. (*applause*) I say to mankind, you cannot much longer withhold these Mighty Discoveries which are all ready to come in to serve—into action.

As the Cosmic Light releases more and more, It will compel mankind to allow these Magnificent Blessings to be released, regardless of how much wealth has been accumulated. Mankind, because they have accumulated vast wealth, try to hold the control of outer conditions because of that wealth, and prevent the bringing in of Greater Perfection to mankind. Soon the Cosmic Light will say to individuals, "Now you can no longer do this"; and they will be compelled to submit!

Please understand, Beloved Mankind, that in the Incoming Perfection, no person can be deprived of anything unless that one gains something greater in its place. (*applause*) Because of the limited consciousness of mankind, tremendous wealth has been invested in cumbersome machinery, but that



machinery has been required to produce results thus far. But if a machine costing one hundred thousand dollars could be replaced and do more perfect work, greater work for a thousand dollars, would it not improve and bless mankind extremely? There was a great reason for individuals' accumulation of wealth. That time is past or largely passing. Therefore, the even distribution will begin to take place through very natural means; and those who have thought to corner the wealth of the World, will just be mistaken in their judgment and plans.

Why do you suppose the great, vast flood of Gold came to your America? Because It belongs here! (*applause*) Because the Radiation from Pure Gold is one of the most tremendous things in the outer activity of mankind, and Gold held within and for a selfish purpose will one day release itself! (*applause*) You do not know it, but Gold is intelligent! It is the one substance which cannot be changed. You can put It into a solution! You can vaporize It! Yet when you return It to Its solid state, It is the same! (*applause*)

It is the Power of the Great Central Sun placed within the Earth to hold Balance in connection with the *Great Central Sun*, for the Blessing of mankind. It is a condensed Sun Ray from the Great Central Sun. That is why It cannot be changed. Oh, that mankind one day awaken and understand these Simple, Majestic Truths concerning Life, concerning

Nature, concerning themselves! (*applause*)

I clothe you with the Substance from the Garden of My Heart—Self-luminous, Intelligent Substance; and I have woven that Garment about you tonight! Will you do Me the Honor of wearing It in Memory of this night, so you may feel My Victory and be reminded of It often; so if anything confronts you, you will not quail before It, but in the Memory of My Victory you will stand Dauntless and say to that appearance world: “No longer have you power! My Victory is here in Full Dominion! Be thou gone hence—forever!” Is that not wonderful to contemplate? That which has terrified you in the past, no longer has power to do that; but in your Memory of My Victory, you shall stand Dauntless before the appearance world! As you sweep your hand before you, know that the Mighty Legions move before you, to make Perfect your way.

I thank you, Beloved Ones of the Light. (*applause*)

## DISCOURSE VIII

December 4, 1938

NEW YORK CITY, N. Y.

Beloved Students and Friends, truly the Cosmic Hour is here; and nearer and nearer are all of you drawing to God, the “Mighty I AM Presence”! You are fortunate in this time of the World’s turmoil, considering the conditions which exist in the rest of the World. I am quite sure none of you wishes to be in those conditions. You have the opportunity now, in answer to the Great Release of the Cosmic Light, to enter this Cosmic Hour into the Fullness of Its Majesty, Presence, and Power; to release into the human octave, Limitless Assistance which all mankind need.

Make no mistake about it, fellow Students and Friends, the hour is here when mankind must give this Assistance! We know it and We are even urging them to take hold of the Laws of their Life and render this Assistance to America, to your own Life, to your people, for this Great Achievement—the Victory of the Light! (*applause*)

Since for thousands of centuries I have known only Victory in everything to which My Attention was drawn, then I am in a position to assist you; and

I have chosen of My own volition to assist America to Her Victory! (*applause—audience rising*) While you are standing, Ladies and Gentlemen, may I remind you that you have sought friends in the human octave, you have sought authority, and you have trusted human beings who have deceived you. I say to you, now you have Friends of Light, of Power, whom you can trust, who will never deceive you in the world! (*applause*) Therefore, will you not turn to these Friends, this Cosmic Hour, and be assured that not one of Them will ever fail you—that not one of Them will ever deceive you? They are in a position to keep you definitely informed upon every condition which exists in your America, so not one action of deceit or treachery may go on in your government that you do not know it. (*applause*)

Now just for a moment more while you are standing, accept My Power of Victory charged into your feeling world to remain anchored there to assist you, and to hold the anchorage of your own Life's Power there with such activity that you will not longer be subject to the conditions which the World attempts to impose upon you. May your Selective Intelligence, may your Discriminating Intelligence be so quickened tonight that you are alert; so It will always be on guard to stand before you and, in your Call to the "Mighty I AM Presence" of Light, render you a service which no one can touch.

So tonight, as I charge this Mighty Current of Energy into your feeling world, may you accept It with the Full Honest, Loving Sincerity with which I offer It? Tonight is your opportunity, Beloved Friends—even though you do not understand all I am doing, you can be kind enough to accept that which I offer, which can only bring you Blessing! Although you are here for the first time, if you will accept It, I will give you plenty of Proof in the months to come, that My Charge was Real in your feeling world. (*applause*) Won't you be seated, please.

Allow Me to remind you tonight, that you are dealing with Friends with whom the people of Earth have rarely been privileged to associate. Had it not been for your Beloved Saint Germain, where do you think you in America would be today? Are you aware, Beloved People, that your city, magnificent in its splendor, would have been in ruins today? That is the position you in human form do not comprehend. Such is the Assistance which We are giving the people of Earth; and if you do not believe that, let Us withdraw for three months, and then tell Me if We did not give you the Protection!

Mankind have been quite inclined to challenge the Messengers and to challenge Us. Very well, if you wish to challenge Us, then We will withdraw and let you see, Friends of America and fellow Students, whether We have protected you or not.

It is unwise, even though you do not understand, to deny the Protection which is given by the Powers of Light which you might not yet understand! At least be kind enough to Life to say, "Very well," and if you don't know, say, "I don't know"; but never deny a Power of the Light—for one day, Life will call upon you to answer for it.

That is why today, you beloved ones who are here cannot even imagine the persistency, the power of determination with which these two humble Messengers have pounded away all walls of human doubts and fears! You have no idea. They have beat down those walls for four years, and I say to you, they shall never beat down another wall! (*applause—audience rising*) Again I say to you, Beloved People of the entire Americas, where the people in America don't wish the Messengers, they shall not go. People now must choose. The Messengers out of love and kindness have gone forth rendering this Almighty Service to mankind; now let the people awaken and invite them to come. (*applause*)

The Messengers, Beloved Ones, do not need mankind; but mankind need them more than you will ever know until your Ascension! (*applause*) I assure you, Beloved Friends of Los Angeles, that I shall take a hand in that condition, and it shall be silenced forever! (*applause*)

Beloved Ones, can you understand how greatly

We love you who are struggling for your Mastery and Freedom of Life? Do you think that We do not see and know your Heart's cry for supply, for harmony, for happiness, for the ability to achieve success—some of which you have held to from childhood? Oh, the matter of years upon your head matters little. You are not nearly as old as you seem; even though your hairs are gray, still are your Hearts young. Your Hearts are the Presence of Life in your human form and cannot grow old. I want you to feel it tonight, if you will, as never before.

My Dear Ones, Life—being Eternal—only requires your Acknowledgment of Its Mastery of human conditions, to allow Its Great Power to flood forth without limit to reform your human form. Do you quite understand that? May I repeat it—to reform your human form.

I smile to Myself tonight when I see within the desire of mankind, a tremendous craving for some Manifestation, some Miracles, so-called, from Us. Well, be encouraged; such things might come about! (*applause*) This is no imagination. Suppose for your gratification We stood four people here and before your eyes changed their bodies, changed their hair—and made them more beautiful than they are—what would you think about it? (*applause*) There would be many tomorrow morning who would say: “Oh, sure enough, they got me last night; I'll bet you I was hypnotized, and

there was not a thing took place there." Now then, be kind enough, Beloved Ones, to abide in the Wisdom of the Great Ones, who one day in the Wisdom of Life will give you Limitless, Boundless Proof of Their Presence, Their Authority, and Their Ability.

Therefore, I say to you tonight, We are your Friends, and you cannot help Us being your Friends, can you? (*applause*) Think of the joy of the incoming friends, who have not come to know Us yet. You know you have society events to invite your important friends to meet each other? We invite you to meet Us. (*applause*) I do not think you quite get that!

*Mrs. Ballard:* "We accept it!"

*Answer:* Thank you very much.

Shall I repeat it? We invite you to meet Us. (*applause—audience rising, "We accept it!" in unison*) Victory! When the day comes that you understand all your response just now has meant, your joy will be boundless. My Dear Ones, you don't know what you have done! I love you and bless you forever for that response, and you blessed ones who might not quite understand, please accept My Invitation with the rest. (*applause*) Won't you sit down.

Let Me try to explain to you. I know words are not complete or sufficient, but they release enough Understanding to try to help you to comprehend the outburst of Reality which you just gave. My Dear Ones, that is a Mighty Feeling! Do you quite realize



that? Now in response to Life, when you release a Mighty Feeling like that, you outwardly do not know what has been set into action; but since you must make the Call to Life for what you require in Its Greater Perfection, then I say to you tonight, you have opened Doors of which you do not yet dream! Will you accept that in great kindness? (*applause—audience rising*)

Beloved Ones, do you not think it wise to remain seated? Otherwise your friends might think Us peculiar. You see, We are very considerate! (*applause*) While exercise is good for anyone, yet many feel that they come for peace and quiet. I say to you friends who might be here for the first time, you will find the “I AM” Students very active! (*applause—audience rising*)

Powers of Light! What shall I do with these Children! (*applause*) You are very gracious and kind. Won’t you be seated. Mankind has not understood that We are Beings of Happiness and Kindness and of Great Reality; and one day, when you do accept My Invitation, you will then see that Life does not struggle! Precious People, Life does not struggle! I so charge that into the world of mankind, that one day at a great banquet table, Saint Germain shall sit at one end and I shall sit at the other! (*applause*) Please rest in peace. You who have read *Unveiled Mysteries* and *The Magic Presence* have seen where more than two hundred

people sat at the banquet, which the Presence of Life provided. You are closer than you dream, Beloved Students, to where you will see many of these Natural Things. All that seems so transcendent and unnatural as We speak of them sometimes, is, after all, the Perfect Natural Activity of Life!

Will you understand tonight, while We are in this Wonderful, Harmonious State which will mean so much to you, that in the Octave of Light beyond your human octave, everything which is brought into outer manifestation, is first perfected there? Your designs are all perfected there. Everything which has taken on human form here was first designed there. Therefore, the Octave of Light is just as Real and Tangible as your human octave, even as tangible as this building you are sitting in tonight. Can you not realize, that in the Octave of Light and in the Golden City which is over the Sahara Desert, that Its Substance, while It is finer—much finer of course than the physical substance of which this building is composed—yet It is just as tangible to Us who are in this Higher Vibratory Action, as your buildings are to you. Where Our Ascended Bodies are, Our Buildings are just as Real as your physical building is here!

I ask you tonight to try to comprehend this; and as the days go on, contemplate that for a few moments each day—then see how natural will come the feeling of these things which to you

seem transcendent! I say to you, truly there is no transcendent thing in the World. All is a Perfectly Natural Activity of Life of which you are a part.

When you began school and some of your studies seemed difficult, all of a sudden you entered into them, and they were quite easy. After you had accomplished the mastery over them, they did not seem anything unusual, did they? In the greater Understanding of the Laws of Life, as you go from one step to another, it all becomes just as Real, Natural, and Tangible as your achievement here in passing from kindergarten to the university, and then on to the completion of what you desire to accomplish.

Therefore, tonight try to feel, Beloved Ones, how Natural We are, how Real—and in Our Octave of Light where all is Perfection, then if you have Us for your Friends there, why not bring that Perfection here, into the human octave where it is needed? Since human beings are the decreers of their worlds, if you decree Perfection, why not have It? If you decree a thing, you have set the Law of Life into action to produce that thing for you. Beloved Friends, understand that tonight as you never did before in your lives. When you decree a thing, you have set the Mightiest Law in the Universe into action to produce that for you; and if your human feeling will not waver, it will come forth into your use as sure as you make the Decree for it.

This is why tonight, I am trying in this Magnificent Radiance to have you draw a little more into that which you have called "transcendent"; to make you feel the Reality of all that you have conceived as transcendent, because I say that all is Life in Its Perfectly Natural, Practical Action from the Earth to the Great Spheres of Light! On the other Planets, the greater Perfection which is there is all Perfectly Natural. Yet it would be so astonishing, were you to suddenly step onto Venus, where so much greater Perfection reigns. We have all the practical things, for remember that is My Home! I am a long way from home tonight; but remember, I came that long way several years ago—and when I saw these two Messengers at the Royal Teton for the first time, I said then, "I shall remain here (*applause*) and give them the Assistance which Life requires."

I say to you, Beloved Friends, I do not wonder that you love these Beloved Messengers as you do. You never had anyone in all the centuries in which you have lived, and the hundreds and thousands of various embodiments which you have lived—you never had such friends in any embodiment, who are willing to battle for you and hold the Balance of Life, until you in your Call to Life could sustain It. (*applause*) That is why, Beloved Ones, We rejoice so greatly in your response to Life. Please understand, you could not be here—it would be

impossible—if the Light within your Hearts had not drawn you here. Even though you might not accept what you hear, still there is only One Source of Action, and that is Light within your own Hearts. I want you to see that if you will!

No human being ever acts, ever walks across the floor, without the Light within his or her own Heart in action. Oh, it is so very glorious to understand once again, after the long forgotten period when the Light ruled before, that mankind is the Action of Life; and once you begin to give response back to Life—oh, what Life will do for you!

Beloved Ones, adore Life! Give your attention to your Presence of Life, the “Mighty I AM,” as never before in Great Calm Mastery and Adoration, so the Fullness of all that It wants to give you, will flow forth like a mighty river. It is ready to do it, to bring the Harmonization, the Expansion of this Light.

We call Eternal Blessing upon all those who have assisted in the radio; for you have no idea, Beloved Ones, what the Class Broadcasts have done for your city. You cannot imagine, even in the great number of people who have come to know of this Great “I AM” Presence of Life, how It has helped them. (*applause*) I call in the Power of My Victory, that the Presence of your Life, everyone who has assisted in the radio, be multiplied in ten, twenty, or a thousandfold if necessary, to bring all that your Heart has wished to

give in the way of assistance! If you will cooperate with Me in that Call, you shall have abundance with which to do what you wish for the Light.

Today the wealth, the money which is used in useless frivolity, if once turned in the Service of this Light, would produce a Transformation in America in six months, which you would scarcely recognize. All that is coming, Beloved Ones; and one day you will be so happy, so grateful that you were a part of the Vanguard of Light, the Army of Light sweeping across the Earth, in your Armor of Crystal Light. How many of you in this room tonight could tell Me how many of you are already wearing It? How many of you have visited with Me in that Crystal Armor? We are not strangers, please be advised of that now.

When those bodies of yours sleep, how We take advantage of that opportunity to see you, grasp your hand, shake your hands, and say, "Children of Earth, go on and on and on." If you will remind yourselves of this on going to sleep, you will return with a Strength and Energy which you never conceived possible.

I say to you ladies and gentlemen who have the human sense of years upon you, try it! Give Us your attention on going to sleep—first to your "Presence" always, then to Us; and ask for Our Sustained Energy and Youthful Action, and see if you do not see the change! We are offering the Presence of Life to you,

and We know how to release It! You must first make your Call; and then what you lack in your feeling, We can supply temporarily, until you are the Master of substance and vibration!

How many of you in this room can think with Me for a few moments? Remember, if it were not for the Vibratory Action of Life in your body, the structure of your human body would not hold together fifteen minutes. That is the Truth of Life! All Life's Mighty Action is substance and vibration. Therefore, the Power of Life within you is the Vibratory Action which makes every organ of your bodies function. It circulates your blood and the nerve fluid through your nerves. Then still, Beloved Ones, you think that Life cannot produce Its Perfection in your human form, because the appearance has caused you to believe it was difficult to do! Will you not remove that difficulty from your feeling world, and just LET Life set you Free?

Think of your Power of Qualification in the words that you use by the hour; and be very careful, Beloved Ones, that you do not joke with the Law! It might choose to joke with you! It is not quite safe! You see, you are responsible for every vibratory action which you send forth in your world of action. You do not quite understand that, but you cannot speak a word, you cannot feel a feeling, that you do not send forth a vibratory action into your world of action. If

you understood and would send forth the Ascended Masters' Words of Power, which are in those Books, in your Mighty "I AM" Decrees, and stand by them—soon you would see the Outpicturing of the Perfection of Their Qualities, which is in Their Words!

Oh, please won't you remember to not ever say, "I can't, I am broke, I am a failure." Oh, please do not ever say those words again! You are being false to Life when you use those terms! I am very serious just now, Beloved Ones. You are untrue to Life when you let your lips or your feelings utter those words—"I am sick, I am unhappy, I am broke, I am helpless, I am the victim of circumstances." Oh, My Dear People, what makes a discordant circumstance? Your denial of the "I AM" Powers of Life!

Beloved Ones, I plead with you, be careful of your words and the vibratory action which goes out from your feeling world! When you see or realize that your feeling is the Powerhouse of you and your worlds, if you charge that feeling with discord and limitation, how can you hope to have Harmony, Happiness, and the Victory of Life?

Since this Service has been rendered, tonight I am prompting you on these things; and won't you be kind enough, please, to stand guard and be alert to your words and feelings? Oh, if you would only do it for thirty days, you would see the reason why I plead with you; thus you would allow Us to give



you the Assistance which Life wants you to have. Then, you would come into sufficient Mastery so quickly that you would not require Our Assistance; but today you do require It very much!

I do so deeply appreciate your love and kindness in this audience tonight, that has made it possible for Me to render this Service which you cannot quite even imagine tonight! I ask every one of you in the days to come, to watch your feeling and watch your conditions, and see if you will not come back to Me within six months and tell Me of My Victory acting in you. (*applause*)

Mighty Powers of Light! Enfold these beloved people of Earth, these beloved Students of the Light, and clothe them this hour in Your Crystal Armor, and hold It about them until their Ascension! Clothe them tonight in the Glory of Thy Presence, Thy Mighty Radiance which this Crystal Armor holds within the compass of action within the human octave; and let It do Its Perfect Work for the people of America—for your beloved America—that each may render the maximum service in the Call to Life for themselves and which America needs today!

Remember this Cup of Light which America is, and how much depends upon that Cup being filled to overflowing with Light, so It can spread to the rest of the World. Remember, Children of the Light, you have a Mighty Service to render! As more of your

beloved Americans and those of other nations are drawn into this Great Light of the "Mighty I AM Presence," then will all become easier and easier for you in your Service to the Light. Then there will come One Great Family of Harmonious, Happy Action, which will release the Powers of Light! Then each one will call for the Blessing of the others, instead of feeling unkind one to the other!

So tonight carry with you, My Beloved Ones, My Victory! Wear My Garment of Crystal Armor so you may walk in the World, but not be of it. Then you will be untouched by its human discord! Then in that Harmony of Life, you may call forth the Perfection of Life with such Speed and Power, that no one will question the Presence and Power of Life in Its Victory over human conditions!

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE IX

December 19, 1938

LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

I greet you in the Name of Life and in the Name and Power of Victory over financial limitations, which I shall charge into your feeling world this night! (*applause*)

We thank you with all Our Hearts for your gratitude and the ever-growing Feeling of Our Reality to you. Since you have not seen Us thus far in the Tangible Body, then to be able to accept Our Reality, Our Presence, as you are daily and increasingly doing—then it gives Us the opportunity to do for you what never has been done before.

In preparation for this coming Class, will you be kind enough to accept that which We offer, in the Full Power of your feeling, which will set you free from financial lack forever? We wish to do this, and We are going to do Our Part!

I have Limitless Power to charge My Power of Victory into your feeling world, and I am going to specialize It now and henceforth for your financial freedom. (*applause*) Since there has been a deliberate intent upon the part of vicious individuals to interfere with you, then I shall take

a hand Myself; and We shall see whether they have the Power or whether I do! (*applause*) That might sound just a little curious to some of you, to think We take that interest in the affairs of the people of the Earth; but why do you suppose I am remaining here from Venus? If I were not interested in your welfare, I would not be here; but since I am, and I see your earnest, determined effort to free yourselves, then by the Powers of Light, you shall be Free! (*applause—audience rising*)

Now for a few moments while you are standing, will you close your eyes and silently accept the Power of Victory—that Quality of Ascended Master Light-Substance, which I shall charge into your feeling world for constant action, for Dominion for you in your Application, and your acceptance of the Presence and Power of Life. Thank you so much; will you be seated.

Will you be kind enough to make yourselves as comfortable as possible and, please, no matter what I may say, remain perfectly at rest and quiet; and for this Service I wish to render tonight, please keep your seats! In that ease, rest, and quiet as you listen, all that it is My Wish to do, may be fulfilled in the fullness of Its Infinite Power and come forth to bless you all.

In watching the activity and the requirements of America, and observing all that has been released from the Body of “I AM” Students

throughout America—We shall in the future say the World; for you have “I AM” Study Groups in every country, and you would be surprised if you saw the great sincerity in them all. While those Bodies of Students are small in number, there is almost without exception a very great sincerity, a very great loyalty; and remember those precious people have not seen the Messengers, and yet the loyalty in most of them is as great as yours. It is quite a wonderful thing, and We deeply appreciate it. It is making things possible which would not otherwise be.

Therefore, tonight I shall cover some things which you have oftentimes heard—but this time, I trust, with a conviction in your intellect and feeling world which will give you a sense of Rest and Dominion such as you never have had. In the first place, your Application is the Dominion of Life, Beloved Students! Now let us see why this is so! When you call to the “I AM” Presence of Life, what operates? A Light Ray which is charged with Substance, Intelligence, and Energy, which is Power for the Fulfillment of your Call, acts in a fourfold activity for your freedom from human conditions.

Therefore if you understand that, if you have thought about it deep within your feelings, you cannot help but have the conviction that your Application is the Dominion of your world in the Call to the Presence of Life. Feel this deeply, so every time you

apply the Law of Life, releasing Its Mighty Energy, you have that feeling of Its full conviction. This is true, but heretofore the accumulation of mankind in the past has not always left the feeling world free in its acceptance. The intellect will accept readily enough; but the feeling through its charged energy and the force field around the Points of Light, has not allowed your Calls to act freely.

I am speaking definitely now of your physical bodies. It will act more readily in your feeling world and in your mental body, than in the atomic structure which has been charged with discord, because it is the force field of density within the physical structure. That is why I regret many have not had the intensity of feeling required in the use of the Violet Consuming Flame to free themselves. You have accomplished much, there is no question about that; but be more intense in your feelings in the use of the Violet Consuming Flame—not with any uneasiness, not with any fear, but with just a great calm, determined intensity to have the effect from the action, in calling into use the Power of the Violet Consuming Flame. As you do this you will find immediate change; for tonight that Power of Action shall be charged into your feeling world, which you have not had heretofore—besides the Quality of Victory which is Mine!

You must have more powerful action—oh, not to

the outer appearance, but from within the feeling world, which is a Great Calm Power acting; just as if you were entering into the Full Power of the Great Silence. That Cleansing Power of Action would be as a great breath sweeping through you, which would immediately upon your Call, cleanse and purify your body and your world within a few moments.

You will remember that many, many months ago it was requested that all consciousness of growth in your Activity of the Light be dismissed from your feeling world! You see, the previous idea was that we had to grow to something. The Truth is, we do not. The Truth is, we expand the Light from within, which dissolves the density of human accumulation, and we are Free.

Now notice how Saint Germain's Mighty Understanding which He has brought to you, reverses almost all conditions of previous teaching; and that is why many times people do not accept in their feeling world this Mighty Truth, because It has reversed many, many things which they have been taught in other activities. But that does not mean, Beloved Ones, that Saint Germain is wrong. On the other hand, it is a Convincing Power of Light that He is right—because if He were not, He would not be reversing the things which others have taught, but did not know they were wrong.

Now remember—before this, in all the World you

had not had the Teachings of an Ascended Master who was Free, except in the few sentences which the Beloved Master Jesus brought to the attention of the World. In the past, mankind were delighted to repeat those Words, but they had no feeling of action or conviction of all They meant; and They were not used with intensity enough to bring about that which They would otherwise produce.

In this Understanding, because of Its Simplicity and Majesty of Power, you are reversing these conditions which you have seen. Many who have tried It out, have seen how Real these Truths are! Therefore, I ask you tonight, in Great Earnestness and Sincerity, to stand guard over your feelings, and watch whether your feeling is following your attention or not. That will not interfere with your Application; so for a moment remind yourself, "Now is my feeling following my attention?" And in ninety-nine cases out of a hundred, you will find that simple thing will draw your feeling and compel it to follow your attention. This is the Reminder of the Power of your attention.

When you fix your attention upon the Almighty "I AM" Presence of Life, after seeing the Chart, you can close your eyes or otherwise, and see there before you the mental picture of your Almighty Reality! Then as your feeling enters into your Call, you will have the Trinity of Action of the Power of Life, to draw forth in your Application all that you require.



You will remember that in the Trinity of Action—which is the Presence of Love, Wisdom, and Power in your physical body—there is the vision, attention, and feeling which is the Power of Qualification. Then you will see at all times in the Harmony of Life, the Combination or Trinity of Action is released—which is the Power of the “Mighty I AM Presence,” at all times drawn forth at your Call.

Therefore, as you remind yourselves of these Mighty Activities which you use through your physical forms through your Call, the Call is your responsibility but the action is not—except that you remain harmonized—because the responsibility is in the Power of Life which you call forth to render that Service! Therefore, your Higher Mental Body, being the Directing Intelligence and Power of those Mighty Light Rays and Currents of Energy, and being without limit of any kind—you will understand in Its Action at your Call, the Intelligence, Power, and Light of the Universe are acting directly at your point in the Universe, to produce these exact mathematical results which are the Power of Supply and Freedom.

Therefore, I say to you tonight, as you become firmer and more joyful in your Application, you will find greater and greater manifestation coming of that for which you ask; but Beloved Ones, do not become too serious. You know when you begin to accept a condition as real, you have that all-

gone feeling. That is a signal of something amiss in your acceptance of the "Presence." Then stop all operation until you quiet yourselves and ask the "Mighty I AM Presence" to take that feeling out of you; then as you steady yourselves and become calm and serene, go on with your Application.

I am determined that not one sincere "I AM" Student among this great Body of Students, shall any longer go on with a feeling that their Calls are not being answered. Many of you have had marvelous answers to your Calls; and there have been hundreds of answers to Calls which you did not really recognize, but that is neither here nor there. I am determined that you shall have such manifestation to your Calls, they will satisfy any of you; and that is the thing which means the Victory of the Light for the "I AM" Student Body of America.

Remember, Beloved Ones, you might have seemed to have a struggle thus far in your Application and in governing conditions in your individual worlds; but remember, during this process, let us say the past three years, the achievement is very great. The first year was preparatory work largely, and the Application has since followed. In the past three years, the achievement, Dear People of Earth, is beyond anything ever witnessed on this Earth. We alone are Authority for that! You don't see it, but We do! We know exactly the record of every "I AM" Student

in America. We have it, and We have it before Us!

Therefore, why do you suppose I am here tonight in this almost fierce, positive attitude? Because I am going to shatter everything that remains of your human in your feeling world. It shall no longer act to interfere with the Outpouring of the Light of your Life, your "Presence," through your physical body at your Call, to produce Its Perfection and results for you! Will you accept that in your feeling with Me? Therefore, you have been told that the preparatory work is finished, and that We are entering into Definite Action. Believe Me, you are going to see it. You are going to know that We do tell the Truth.

Now, then, remember your part. You have the Power of Infinite Life to keep you happy and courageous. Regardless of all We offer, when you go forth from this room tonight and you get back in your own atmosphere, if you say, "Oh dear, oh, what am I going to do tomorrow?" My Dear Ones, don't you see you are just giving power again to that human thing which really has no power? Instead of yielding to any such feeling of sadness, depression, or feeling of lack of anything, stand your ground with your "Mighty I AM Presence." Suppose you have not a cent in your pocket tonight; what has that to do with the Power of your "Presence," in placing in your hands a hundred dollars tomorrow or in the morning? It is said by human individuals, tomorrow never comes;

so perhaps I should not say "tomorrow."

Do you know that yesterday, today, and tomorrow are always here? Therefore, in Reality there is not yesterday, today, or tomorrow. There is just right now, and that is the important thing! Whatever happened to you one hour ago of limitations has nothing to do with this hour! Remember that in your future activity, in your future Application! Suppose you had everything swept away from you twenty-four hours ago—has that anything to do with the Power of your "Presence," who is the Power of this Universe to bring about and harmonize human conditions, and bring into your hands God's supply which has seemed to recede from you?

Do you not see, Beloved Ones, you have not understood. You have accepted the appearance world as powerful; and you have given power to the appearance world—which has none, except what you give it, so far as your world is concerned. Do you not see that? Let Me bring before you again tonight the reason why things seem to limit you. If you pour your Life Energy by the power of your attention into the appearance world which limits you, is there anyone to blame but yourself? You don't have to do that. You can take your attention off that appearance of limitation, and put it back with the "Mighty I AM Presence" where it belongs. Then the attention cannot observe the limitations in the appearance world which have

no power there. You have been told this many times; but I say you are going to have the Conviction of it tonight, if I have anything to do about it. Beloved Ones, train yourselves, prompt yourselves to be alert!

Now Dear Ones, when you enter this coming Class, charge yourselves and everybody in that audience to be alert! Charge the Power of each one's "Presence" to see that all are alert, and that they give no attention to anything but the speaker. Then the intellect, the feeling, and the vision—attention and qualification—will act in one-pointed Harmony, to gather the Force which is released and hold It in All-powerful Action in their feeling world for constant use.

My Dear Ones, We mean business! Please mean it as earnestly as We do for your Freedom. We are pleading for your Freedom, Dear Ones! Not only that, We are furnishing the Energy, the Substance, and the Qualification into your feeling world, which will place you there unless you reverse It.

My Dear Ones, that which I am charging into your feeling world tonight, would produce Eternal Release from all financial limitation forever if you were to fully accept It! That is why, Beloved Ones, please tonight as never before, realize the Effort We are making to give you the Power of Freedom, while you are going through the process of the cleansing activity which brings about your Financial Victory.

Do not be frightened at this, but I would not be

surprised ere long to have Saint Germain say to you, "Now no longer may you ask the Messengers for assistance." That has not been said yet; but do you know every one of you has within you that limitless Power of God, the "Mighty I AM Presence," which is beating your Heart every moment? It will answer your every Call, and It will project Its Mighty Light Rays of Substance, Energy, and Intelligence to bring about the results you require. One day the Law of your Life will demand that you stand wholly with your "Mighty I AM Presence" of Life.

Think of it, you who have been courageous enough to stand firm and unyielding! There are a number in this city who have stood in the face of great privation and yet broken through the wall of human limitations, and the Glory of abundance swept in. Therefore, what is done for one can be done for all; but it means standing firm and unyielding in your "I AM" Decrees, in your acceptance of the "Presence" as your supply of Directing Intelligence and Invincible Protection and all else you require.

It is true, Beloved Ones—your "Presence" is the Supreme Power not only of your world, but of the Universe; and I say frankly to you, if you really understood that your Higher Mental Body, at your Call, is the Director of those Mighty Invincible Currents of Light and Energy, you would know in that moment, it would be impossible for your Calls not to be answered.

Therefore, as you stand firm and unyielding in this, will you have that Full, Almighty Power and Conviction that your Call to the Presence of Life is the Signal to the Infinite Power of the Universe to render that Service to you, and through your human form. That is why the Great Ones and the Messengers have urged all the beloved Students so earnestly, to remain Harmonious in the feeling long enough for the discordant qualification to cease acting in your feeling world. Then, the Victory of the Light will come so quickly in limitless supply in all that you require.

Remember again, My Beloved Ones, the great, great number of people who for thirty or forty years have wanted to serve the Light, have not known quite how. Today, in joining this Mighty Body of "I AM" Students and issuing these Mighty Decrees, you are rendering one of the Greatest Services the World has ever known. As We watch these Great Waves of Light go forth, it is tremendous. Especially, when the Messengers were in New York, and the great Body of Students here were issuing your Decrees for their Blessing and for the Students there—I wish you could have seen as We do, those Mighty Waves of Energy, Substance, and Light going forth and enfolding them. Well do the Messengers know and appreciate deeply all which that has meant.

It is a magnificent service, Beloved Ones, that you only comprehend slightly as yet; but when We see

the exact result, won't you let Us advise you and help you, until that day when you actually, through your own volition, see and know as We do? I ask you, Dear Ones, in anything the Messengers have ever said to you, have they ever deceived you in one single word? That is why you should now have great confidence in your Power of the Presence—the "Mighty I AM," in the Presence of the Ascended Ones, who are pouring forth Limitless Power for your Blessing and Assistance.

I ask you to compare for just a few moments the conditions which existed in the World one year ago, in comparison to all that has been achieved in the past six months. Then realize with Me from the Light within your Hearts, that the Power of the Great Ones—the Cosmic Beings, the Ascended Masters, the Legions of Light—is doing a Work which the human does not conceive! These are not so many Words; these things have actually been done—by dissolving and consuming the substance which has been drawn together for destructive purpose.

When the Goddess of Light was instrumental in dissolving the war entity of Europe, My Dear People, do you think We would recite that to you as an opinion of somebody's, or describe a condition that had no foundation? Do you think We, as Ascended Beings, could by the Law of Life speak to you one untruth? It would be impossible! An Ascended Being cannot speak to you an untruth, regardless of the viciousness



of mankind who deny it. But to you who are in earnest, I wish to convey to you this conviction tonight, that what We say to you in the accomplishment of the World for mankind today, is an Almighty Truth and is actually substance governed and handled just the same as you housewives mold a loaf of bread into the form you wish it to have—only We mold that Substance of Life with a great speed and Power which you have not yet understood.

Now then, please keep your seats, for I am going to tell you something, and I say this especially for the Peace and Gratification of our Beloved Lotus tonight. She has been calling with an intensity of the Power of Divine Love for the dissolving of the destructive substance charged into the atmosphere of Earth! Just before the close of the New York Class, there began this Mighty Spectacle in the atmosphere of Earth. Let Me draw you a slight picture of this tonight.

Suppose you saw a great circle which represents the atmosphere of Earth; then you acknowledge that circle as containing this substance which is charged with destructive, immoral purposes, causing a pressure upon mankind. Oh Children of Earth, follow Me closely! If you have a great mechanical engine, let us call it that, pouring forth the Mighty Fire Breath of God, the Threefold Flame, and you moved that physically into the circle of that substance and it ate it up—in other words, dissolved and consumed

it as it steadily and surely moved forth—you would understand what has been done! That is what has occurred!—only instead of your mechanical engine, the Great Power of the Cosmic Beings has set this Mighty Power of the Threefold Flame into action, which is eating up this substance thrown off by the discord and excess sex activity of mankind, which has returned its terrific pressure upon mankind.

Tonight as I speak to you, almost half of that circle is no more. Now then, Beloved Ones, do you get some slight idea of what the Power of the Cosmic Light, the Cosmic Beings is? When Life says, "Go ahead," what can They do? You are not dealing with human limitations in these Mighty Activities, you are dealing with the Infinite Power of Life which is the Unfed Flame; and as fast as discord touches that Flame, it is dissolved and consumed. I shall be greatly surprised before this is finished if there are not many people who actually see that in looking toward the sky at about a forty-five degree angle, and who will witness some of the Power of that Light!

Dear Ones, this is a Mighty Reality and a Tremendous Effort! Even Dispensations have been granted to try to have this done before the opening of the Shrine Class; and yet, if it is not completed by the opening, it will be shortly after—and in your Hearts, rejoice as never before!

Now then, follow Me again. Will you understand,

Beloved Ones, why Our Presence is needed by mankind—why Our Service is needed by mankind? Do you not see that, had it not been for the Call, had it not been for Our Effort, had it not been for the Calls for certain Dispensations which We are not yet permitted to reveal to you—how do you think this could have been done? How long do you think the Earth would have remained in the clutches of this accumulation of mankind, which has accumulated for thousands of centuries? Look at what mankind accumulates in one embodiment, and think then of the number of embodiments which take place in even half a million years.

Oh, Beloved Ones, I smile today when mankind begins to compute the years of one embodiment, when you are thousands of years old; and yet regardless of those years, when you are born into a new embodiment, you are beautiful—and did you but know it, you could return to the beauty of childhood at your command, just as easy as that. Oh, My Dear Ones, what a pity in all that has been said, that the feeling world has not permitted you to grasp it. Within your hand is the Scepter of Power to mold your bodies at will, into whatever you would have them be; but because of the long accumulated suggestion of mankind, people allow a little pain or disturbance of human creation to be their master. Isn't it a shame? Isn't it ridiculous? Be not discouraged!

Remember the old human saying, that "if you don't at first succeed, try, try again." How important that is, really, because no one can be deprived of that Freedom, Beloved Ones. Don't let anything in the world ever discourage you in that. While you have only been, let us say three short years so far applying this Law, in all that has been accomplished in yourselves—especially in your bodies—yet what if it took you ten years? What if it took you forty years—what is that in comparison to the thousands and hundreds of thousands of embodiments in which you have lived?

Pardon Me if I say I think you do not quite appreciate all the Power and Blessings which are yours, regardless of all your great gratitude and loyalty to the Light—and I mean by that in your feelings, Beloved Ones. Oh, let go, and let the Power of Light, the Power of Perfection flow in! Oh, My Dear Ones, observe that Chart and see flowing into your body the Perfection of Life, which gives you action every moment! Then how can you hesitate to give It the Full Power to produce Perfection in your body and harmonize your world as Its Mighty Radiance goes forth; and know that It stands there the Supreme Power of Action, which would hold steady and dissolve harmoniously everything that touches your world and make you master of it!

Therefore, I say to you tonight, you need not be in distress longer. Just be a little firmer, a little more

determined, a little clearer in your consciousness of the Power which is acting at your Call, knowing that It is Invincible; that there are no human qualities can stop It, either in yourself or any person or condition.

Remember, flowing into your Heart is the Perfection of Life; and it only requires the stopping completely of your power of qualification, to let that Perfection of Life bring Its Perfection into every atom of your body, and hold It in Its expanding Activity. Then, let It flow out into your world like a Great River of Light, harmonizing everything and causing everyone who touches your world to love you and want to bless you.

If you have irritation and disturbance in your feeling world, it is a repelling force! It is not a matter of persons, places, or conditions; it is a matter of the quality of energy acting. Therefore, if you want to be a Mighty Magnet for all good of every description, you must pour out Divine Love and Blessings continually; refuse acceptance of disturbance in your feeling world, refuse to be irritated or angry, refuse to gossip! Then you will find the Powers of Infinite Light flow into your world in the great Glory of Its Perfection, releasing limitless abundance of every good thing.

This has been said so many times; but tonight I say it with a new conviction, with a Power that I have especially charged to carry Its Constant Action

into your world. Therefore, tonight in the Glory of this Almighty Radiance which is here, will you feel It forever Eternally sustained in Its Limitless Power of Action? As the Great Class is entered into, you will go there as a New Being filled with alertness, comprehension, applying instantly everything which is given forth for your Eternal Freedom in every way.

I congratulate you, Beloved Students of Light, and I congratulate all who are standing so firm! I congratulate you with all My Heart in the constant growing of your Self-mastery, in the constantly growing Power of your Application, and the constantly growing Conviction of the Mastery of Light, acting at your Call to produce Its Limitless Freedom for you.

You beloved ones may not quite realize yet what it has meant to draw together and carry on these Great Groups; and in that Release, to be the spokesman in the Call for that Great and Almighty Release of Energy—qualified with the Perfection of the Ascended Masters and the Cosmic Beings—to go forth in the world of mankind and do Its Mighty Perfecting Work. As I observe your ever-increasing humbleness in that Almighty Service, hold fast to it, Beloved Ones; and the greater that Service the more humble you should become in that great Service before the Presence of Life. Then see the Glory which will fill your world.

I say to all, you have long had great desires in your world. Be of good cheer! With a power and speed of

which you are not yet fully aware, the Law is acting to produce the fulfillment of those great and almighty desires. Remember, every constructive desire in your world is the Power of Life acting now at your Call, to bring about its quick and powerful fulfillment. As you harmonize your feeling world more and more, and cleanse and purify it, will you see the outpicturing with the speed and Power of Blue Lightning, to bring about the fulfillment of these desires for the Perfection of Life.

What do you think it is that makes those firm, unyielding desires in yourselves and in the great Body of "I AM" Students? The Power and Activity of Life, pouring forth Its Perfection, Its Strength and Power! So hold your attention long enough on your "Mighty I AM Presence" for the Dominion of Life to command and complete Its Perfect Action in your outer world of manifestation. Today, It is going forth with a speed and power which, could you see It as We do, it would give you Infinite Courage and Strength. It would make you instantly and forever courageous toward the Power of the Light, and enable you to stand against the human appearance world and the conditions which exist through that appearance world in and around mankind today.

Therefore, I say to you, be of Supreme Courage! You are Children of the Light; and so many hundreds of the "I AM" Students in their Service to the Light,

are now nearing the point where the Power of the Light is beginning to serve them. Then, as the Messengers have experienced, will you too find so much greater Ease, Peace, and Assurance in your Application, which will make you quite Invincible in your own power of Application.

Therefore, I say to you tonight: Go forward, Beloved Children of the Light, in the Victory and the Power of the Light which is yours from this hour henceforth! Let no human suggestion ever deprive you of that Almighty Acceptance in your individual world. Do not discuss it with other human beings; but stand in the Glory of the Happiness, Courage, and Full Power of Our Conviction which has been brought to you tonight.

Silently call forth the Unyielding Power of Light to take Its Dominion in your Life, body, and action; produce Its Perfection; hold dominion there, and release from your Treasure House the Limitless Supply of money and all else required—anything you require in the Service of the Light! Remember, Beloved Ones, the Presence of Life does not limit you! If you require ten million dollars, then the Power of Light is able to supply it—and will supply it at your Call, if you stand firm and unyielding in it.

Therefore, Beloved Ones, go forth in Our Conviction. Hold it steady and unyielding, until there is not one single suggestion from your own human self



or anyone else's, which can enter your world and find the slightest disturbance there. Oh, My Dear Ones, how firm you must be against human suggestions. Oh, the atmosphere is charged with them. Remember, the consuming of this substance is not the consuming of human suggestions. Human suggestions will remain as long as mankind remain in imperfection. Do you not see that? Do you not see how you cannot stop human suggestions until mankind individually arise into the Power and Purity of Life, where there is no longer a desire to put forth one discordant suggestion, one limiting suggestion?

As long as mankind is unascended, you will have to deal with human suggestion; but you don't have to accept it! One day ere long, you will be so firm in Our Understanding of this Law of the "I AM Presence," that not one single discordant human suggestion will be able to penetrate your world or find action there.

So I say to you tonight, with all the Joy which it is My Great Happiness to be, do you quite realize Our Victory is more than just Victory! Our Victory is Limitless Happiness, Limitless Courage, Limitless Strength and Power in the wielding of the Light Rays, to produce Perfection everywhere! As I, Myself, am charged into your world, be careful what you do—for remember from tonight, you are a part of Me, so be careful! You would not do anything after tonight that

I would not do, because you are a part of Me. Now who do you think the responsibility rests with—you or Me? If I have intruded into your world, just say, "Get Thee hence," and there will be no battle about it; but if My observation serves Me correctly, I do not observe anyone saying, "Get Thee hence."

Oh, My Dear Ones, Joy is the Great Motor of Life; and when you make your Application, let that great Happiness release with great Firm Realization that your Application could not fail, because it is the Power of Life, the Power of Light acting at your Call, flooding and controlling you completely. "I AM" just making the Call through this human form, and I have Full Power to do that, Full Authority; but the "I AM Presence" and Intelligence which is acting to produce these results is the Invincible Power of Light and Intelligence, which no human condition can limit.

Therefore, as you bring this idea before you, see how definite and powerful is the assurance, and how much more powerful your Application will become—and produce more and more quickly, the results you require.

Oh, Beloved Ones, how can you question when you have seen the Messengers from the beginning, and see today what has been accomplished? I trust you believe them when they tell you of the thousands of instantaneous answers to their Calls, which they were not able to produce the first year. It took hours, weeks,

and days of Application to produce the same result, they tell you quite frankly. Today in one Mighty Call, the same result is produced which took hours, days, and sometimes weeks four years ago. Now that is Eternal Proof to the World of the Power and Acknowledgment of your “I AM Presence,” which is the Momentum, the Perfection gained to act in your world.

Therefore I tell you, Beloved Ones, before the great Body of Students is this Almighty Evidence of the Power of Light—the “Mighty I AM”—to produce Perfection in the world of the individual. I say to you who might not have had the full results which some others have had, My Dear Ones, remember it means standing unyielding and firm in the Power of your “I AM Presence.” Remember that you are standing, you are moving, you are living in Its Constant Radiance; for beating your Heart is the Power and Light of that Almighty Intelligence of the Universe. You cannot be separated from It; you cannot fail to have Its Power flow into your world, as long as you operate that physical body! Therefore, why not dismiss any question in your world, and know that Power is sufficient to flow in with Its Limitless Action every moment.

Oh, do not let the human suggestion make you quail or fear before that appearance world. It has no power! Oh, My Dear Ones, when you understand what happens when you say with intensity and powerful conviction to all human limiting conditions,

"You have no power," you stop that instant, everything of a limiting nature from acting in your world! If you will call your "I AM Presence" to sustain that and see that it never moves forward into your world again, you will steadily and surely gain the power and momentum which will prevent forever, any human suggestion or condition acting in your world to limit you or give you pain or distress in any way.

I ask you to observe from the beginning of this Class and all that will follow. You will see an ever-moving Power that will bring the Almighty Instantaneous Healing, the Almighty Instantaneous Freeing Power to individuals for every condition.

The Messenger had a letter from an individual today—now notice carefully as I repeat it, for it is important to every one of you. That letter said: "Why is it, when I come into those Classes, such a pressure seizes upon me," and—referring to the Messenger—"when I come into your atmosphere, I feel that tremendous repelling force?" It is quite easy to explain. The destructive forces which are trying to compel that individual to turn away from the Light, throw over that individual a repelling force to try to discourage him from the Light; but I tell you, that one will not be disturbed by that from tonight. You see it must be the destructive forces doing the repelling, because there are millions who love the Messengers and who are powerfully attracted; and through their devotion are having their Freedom and

solving their problems.

Beloved Ones, even in your city are individuals exercising every power in their beings to bring disturbance to the “I AM” Students, to bring confusion. Be firm and unyielding, for they have no power to do it or touch you; but you must be firm, calm, and determined! Here in the city are groups of people—I could point them out and give you their names—who are holding sessions twice a day to throw a force of disturbance into this coming Class. The foolish creatures! Oh, that they might realize what that energy could do if turned to draw forth Perfection to themselves!

Do you not see how foolish human beings can be? For what reason do people want to interfere with this Light? Do you not see that individuals become vicious through long accumulation; but when that returns upon them, they will be compelled to face the consequences.

Those unfortunate individuals think they are dealing with these Messengers—how very foolish! They are dealing with the Infinite Power of the Cosmic Light, which is determined to raise the vibratory action of this Earth, and all human beings on this Earth cannot prevent it; and it is a pity they do not understand enough to see it. Therefore, Dear People, these unfortunate individuals will find they are not dealing with the Messengers at all; they are dealing with the

Power of Light which knows no opposite!

Therefore watch! You know Jesus in His Ministry said, "Can ye not watch with Me one hour?" and they all fell asleep; but you are going to watch clearly and definitely. And as you see one by one of these individuals disappear from action, then will you know that the Great Cosmic Light has released Its Mighty Action and taken Its Dominion, because mankind is once again to be Free!

To think that there is any human being who does not want mankind to be Free—who, in the arrogance and egotism of insanity, tries to oppose the Greatest Blessing ever brought to mankind! Because people are too ignorant and vicious to know that, does not change the Truth of it in any way. Yet the condition in the appearance world exists, and therefore must be disposed of—and disposed of, it will be! We can afford to be very patient! We can afford to give them every opportunity possible; and when having been given opportunity, repeatedly they refuse, then shall their own destruction return upon them!

Therefore, Beloved People, the Cosmic Light in Its Release during the Class in New York has said this, and how do you think the Cosmic Light speaks to Us? How do you think the Cosmic Light speaks to you? You remember that the Cosmic Light to which We refer is that which is released from the Central Focus of Light, Intelligence, and Power to this System of Planets—

directed by Beings of such Power and Intelligence as are inconceivable to the human intellect. Those are the Great Beings from that Central Focus who are releasing this Cosmic Light!

It is not the Universal Cosmic Light We are speaking about. It is a Consciously Directed Power of the Cosmic Light, projected by those Great Beings; and They have said—knowing this Light is the only thing which will bring Freedom to mankind—“All opposition to this Light must cease!” Then are We to blame, if We stop the operation of the viciousness of individuals who refuse, after being given opportunity for three years, to stop? Can We be blamed if We operate the Law, fulfill the Command of the Great Cosmic Law, and see that this is stopped?

I want you to understand clearly, as you see these things occur, that no power can stand before this Great Light! You see the changes in the government; for you have seen the evidence, Beloved People, times without number, since those Mighty “I AM” Decrees went forth, for the revealing of the dope activity of the World! Look what has happened, Beloved People! Your papers have been filled with the exposures and seizures, in the release of mankind from these great focuses of that terrific thing which tries to do everything for the destruction of mankind. Since that “I AM” Decree has gone forth, spies have been revealed one after another. Dear Beloved People, the

investigations in Washington have gone on. Some of the Staff met this individual and know how marvelous has been that exposure, and it is only a fragment of what it could be.

Remember, Dear Beloved Students, in some of your magazines are great truths being given to mankind. These people really have "inside information," as they term it, and really are giving forth the truth of the condition behind the scenes. Then, as you know these conditions have to be governed, to be handled, to be regulated, send forth your Mighty "I AM" Decrees for the remedying of them. Let the Wisdom and the Power of the Great Cosmic Beings and the Ascended Masters who are wielding those Light Rays, render that Service to mankind! Then without struggle, without battle will come the Great Change and the Blessing of mankind.

Remember, there are no longer powerful feeders of destructive energy. Remember that, Beloved Ones. I repeat to you again: There are no longer left, feeders of destructive energy which were the black magicians in your America. When the destructively qualified substance in the atmosphere of Earth is completely consumed, We have only the discarnate entities to clear from the Earth. \* One day mankind can live in a charmed world of Beauty and Perfection. Then will the desire world of individuals cease to act with discordant suggestions, discordant feelings! Then in



the Great Peace which will rest upon mankind, will they find that Peace which passeth understanding.

The great cry of individuals who are being used destructively today to try and spread the fear of war over humanity, does not have to come into America! Of course it is operating in Europe, but that is no indication it has to appear or will appear in your America! You as a Body of Students today have the Power to absolutely control and repel all war from your America, if you hold Harmony and make your Calls.

Beloved Ones, be grateful for the privilege which is yours. Continue to operate it, giving all into the Hands of the Power of Wisdom and Light! You are but calling forth for Perfection. Leave all the Mighty Action of producing that Perfection in the Hands of the Great Power of Light! There are many times when physical action is required in the fulfilling of the Great Law, but still it is the Great Law acting.

Therefore, remember that when you call forth to

---

\*On December 2, 1939, during the Class in Washington. D.C., the last of the remaining discarnate entities in the United States of America were taken away, the Circle of Blue Flame drawn, so no more would be allowed to enter; and now as soon as individuals pass out of the body, they are taken out of the atmosphere of Earth immediately.

At the same time, the astral or psychic plane was also consumed; for that was the accumulation of destructively qualified substance, thought, and feeling forms, which had been held here for centuries.

This Transcendent Service to our Blessed Country was accomplished by that Glorious Being, the Goddess of Light; our Beloved Saint Germain, and others of the Ascended Masters who assisted. Our gratitude to Them is boundless and Eternal for that Transcendent Service.

Great Cosmic Beings to project Their Mighty Light Rays into your government, into official places, and produce Divine Order and Divine Justice—there instantly goes forth into that objective, the very Light Ray to produce that exact result. Do you realize the Great Cosmic Beings are standing ready hourly to answer your Call, because you must make the Call. They will not act without your Call!

You might say, and many have felt, "Well, why don't the Cosmic Beings act independently?" Because it is not Their business! You have got yourselves into these conditions, and you have got to get yourselves out! That is the position of humanity now. That is why this Magnificent Understanding was brought forth, so mankind might feel the necessity of giving the Calls to Life to be released from the conditions into which they have drawn themselves.

Don't forget this, Beloved Ones: there never will come a time in the unascended state when mankind does not need to make this Call for greater Perfection; otherwise mankind would long ago have been Perfect, and they would never have gotten into the imperfection they are in today. The evidence is here. Mankind have made these mistakes; and to correct them, they must call to the One Power which can do it.

Human beings never in Eternity would free themselves without the Call to Life and the Great

Beings of Light, because they have not the strength and courage! The energy of mankind has been wasted to the extent that they have not the courage of their own volition. Only today, by the Assistance of the Ascended Host, has that been given. There are thousands and thousands of the “I AM” Students gaining the Understanding to stand firm in their “I AM Presence” and gain their Freedom, but they could not have done it without Our Assistance. That is why you need Us, Beloved Ones, very much!

Remember again, it always sounds so beautiful to Me when various Ones have said to you: “You have Powerful Friends.” Is that not a beautiful thought, a beautiful Reality? How many of you have sought friends in your physical embodiment and have been grievously disappointed, because those who have promised to be your friends would suddenly turn and be your so-called bitter enemy? That is the instability of the human; but in the Divine Order of things—Divine Order, Divine Justice, and Friendship in their True and Almighty Perfection will again be known to the people of Earth. And when One of Us tells you, “‘I AM’ your Friend,” that One will remain so forever.

I say to you tonight, “‘I AM’ your Friend!” May you remember it forever! In any trial which confronts you, may you be reminded that “I AM” your Friend! “I AM” the Mastery and Victory of Life! Do you think there is any condition in the World, over which

I do not feel the Victory and Mastery? Now, I am trying to help you feel that same Victory and Mastery over yourselves, and over all conditions which have touched your worlds; to harmonize and bring the Perfection of Life there, in Its Full Dominion and Manifestation of Life.

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE X

January 12, 1939

LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

Beloved Ones of the Light—if you will notice I am not saying “Children” tonight, because you are grown to Full Stature in your Application. You are My Beloved Ones of the Light in the Victory of your Application. Will you allow Me to urge you to accept that in Its Fullness tonight, so you may have forever hereafter, the Full Victory in your Application and all required in Sustained Activity to fulfill your every Heart’s Desire?

I find it impossible to add to that which has already been given. Before I start in with that which I shall say tonight, I wish to remind you that because of the charged atmosphere, I shall do certain Work over America through this Outpouring. That is why I mention it.

The report has gone forth in so many places that the Messengers are rolling in many millions and all that kind of thing. Just let Me tell you something. These Beloved Messengers who could have put aside a goodly amount for a rainy day, have not done so. They have given thousands and thousands and thousands of dollars to the Expansion of this

Work, besides their own Mighty Service—ceaseless in Its Mighty Activity for five years. Therefore, Beloved Ones, when such reports attempt to find action, just annihilate them on the spot.

The responsibility is upon mankind now to carry on this "I AM" Activity! Remember, since K-17 talked to you in the Shrine Class, many wonderful things have been done in the invisible in your city. Therefore, will you take your stand as "I AM" Students of Los Angeles, and put down every discordant thing which attempts to find action concerning this "I AM" Activity? Whether it requires physical action or whatever is necessary, put it down; for in this coming six months, certain things must be accomplished. If you will take that stand toward all vicious activity, it will be accomplished, I assure you—because this thing is coming to an end and K-17 will give you all the Assistance you require.

Therefore, in prefacing My Remarks to you, I want you to feel this definitely, because of these most unkind things which vicious individuals try to start. It is time it all stops now! They have been given plenty of opportunity, so We will see that it is stopped; and of course you are Our strong right arm. (*applause*)

Tonight, in releasing the Power for your Blessing, will you kindly accept this; and remember, We never

refer to these things unkindly—but for the sake of humanity, for whom this Work is being given forth, all mankind should take their definite stand to silence all discord toward this “I AM” Activity. If humanity does not want It, well, We cannot force It upon them; but since everything We have intimated to you is being fulfilled with Tremendous Speed and Power, then all the “I AM” Students should really awaken to this fully. I call your attention again tonight to the fact which stands before you, of how quickly when your attention was drawn to a thing, your Call was fulfilled.

In the newspaper article which has gone forth about *Unveiled Mysteries*, the Light is reaching largely the number of people which We said would be reached—and that the attention would be drawn to this “I AM” Activity, and that many would be reached this year. It has already been done in the first few days. Will you notice that, and will you accept it as the answer to your own speed of Application!

You have seen the Messengers require hours and days of Application to accomplish a given point of action, yet today they can do it in one Mighty “I AM” Decree! So can you all do the same thing; and that is the reason I am calling your attention to these things tonight, because I am going to charge into action for you, this Intensified Energy and Power of your own Application.

If you just knew fully what the acceptance of these Qualities or Actions which We offer would do in your world, you would go right straight forth from this room Absolute Master of the situation. You are coming to it rapidly, I am grateful to say; so We can afford to be very patient until you gain Full Mastery and Victory, which will come through your own Application.

In observing some individuals who really have made very powerful Application and have not had the results they want, do you not see why they have not? I am trying to help you so earnestly tonight, to overcome and dismiss the feeling of your Application not having yet produced the results. If you will analyze your feelings, you will see in every case where the answer has not come immediately, that there was questioning in your feeling as to whether it was going to come, or when it was going to come, or would it do it now? If you will analyze this, you will find I am very accurate!

If once you understand, Beloved Ones, that the radiation about you holds your full record, you will know why We are not concerned in the slightest with what you might say concerning your activity, because your feeling world holds the correct record of it! That is why I say you could not tell Me you did not do this or that, for it is there in your record—and that is the thing you must understand, Precious People. The record is in your feeling world! We see it and read it



as an open book! Therefore, if you say to Me—and you might be wholly sincere—that I said you had a certain action in your feeling and you say, “Oh, no I did not”—of course intellectually you might think you did not, but it was there! That is why if you precious ones will allow Us to give you Assistance through Our Promptings, you will come into your dynamic, successful Application with a Power which will absolutely astonish you—because the Power of Our Light is there! It is sufficient! Your Call is what is required with firm motive in your feelings to have the result!

Therefore, as I am charging This forth into your feeling world for action tonight, I am determined that It is going to act; and you beloved ones are going to have the Full Power and response to your Call! Do watch out, please—when you have made an earnest, dynamic Call, do not let your feeling or intellect question the result! If you do, you are annulling it.

Your Precious Lotus made a dynamic point for you tonight. There are rare occasions where you have individuals come right to your door in answer to your Call; but the Law of your physical octave is that you must perform some physical action in response to your Call to the “I AM Presence.” I mean by that, you must be ready to be prompted and ready to perform any physical service which might be required to have

your Call fulfilled more quickly. If you should have your Call answered direct, your readiness for physical action would not prevent it; but if your Life Stream required certain physical action in connection with your Call to the "I AM Presence," and you did not perform that physical action—or you believed you did not have to, which would prevent you having the prompting—then you would not have fulfilled the service required and your answer would not come.

So, I am calling your attention to it. The Messengers have taken up this explanation and called your attention to these things, because they are vital. Now with Us—We are not in the human octave, and We are in a Substance which vibrates so much more rapidly than the substance which is here, that We of course have Instantaneous Action always. But you need not be an Ascended Being to have Instantaneous Action and Answer to your Calls in your octave, because you are the Law of *acceptance* of your "I AM Presence"! Of course, if you will act harmoniously to the Divine Law, you will act harmoniously to the physical—laws which are Divine and just; but you will also see where the action in the outer law is not correct! Then you will call the Powers of Light and the Great Ones into action to correct the wrong.

Now please do understand that in whatever condition needs adjusting, if you will keep calling the "I AM Presence" to project these Mighty Light Rays

of Blue Lightning or whatever is required, into the condition to harmonize everything and bring Divine Order and Divine Justice, or to regulate the release of the supply you require, the “Presence” absolutely goes into action right then and there; and if you will accept It as you continue your Application from time to time, you will have amazing results.

I say to you again, Beloved Ones, you are making the gravest mistake when you do not follow that Group Outline. When the human takes the bit in its teeth and runs away and exercises its own human qualities, you will not have the results! The Groups where they have not followed the Outline closely, just dwindle away. They should be able to see that, but sometimes they don’t seem to.

When the Great Ones ask some slight obedience, My Dear Ones, it is not to interfere with your Free Will. You will have plenty of time to exercise that, don’t worry; for the need today of your Freedom and Our Assistance for America is imperative, and if you wish speedy results, do give obedience to the little They ask. When the Divine Director asked you to follow that Outline, He knew well and had a definite Reason why you should, because then you will be using the Ascended Masters’ Radiance, Words, and Power, which will bring you so much more quickly, the results you require.

Therefore, won’t you beloved ones just give whole-

hearted obedience to the little We ask, so you may have your Freedom more quickly? You are at such an Almighty Point at this time, that I am taking this opportunity to remind you of these things, because you can be Free so quickly if you will do them. What does it matter about your human desires, if they are preventing your being Free or preventing the Instantaneous Answers to your Calls? Well then, you don't want your human desires gratified, do you? This is just the reason why many do not have the results they desire, because they are going clear away from Our Instruction and forgetting the Requests of the Great Ones, which would give them their Happiness, Freedom, and Supply.

That is why in starting out, I asked you to put down every discordant, vicious report concerning this "I AM" Activity. Don't you see, if you don't take your stand as "I AM" Students, that viciousness just goes on and on interfering with individuals here and there, and it is not right! Every sincere individual knows those things are not true; but now you have come to the point where you must all take your stand against that kind of thing, and silence instantly all vicious falsehood or gossip which tries to start.

Let Me say to you, Beloved Ones, for I am talking right straight to your Hearts tonight, so don't love Me any the less for it: Who is there among the Student Body who is so Perfect that he or she can

afford to criticize another? If there is anyone in the audience who is that Perfect, please stand up. Thank you very kindly. (*applause*) You see, if all humanity were Perfect, or ever were, of course the Earth could not hold them here! You see that is the great proof. Therefore, you cannot afford to fill your thoughts and feelings with qualities which make you like the qualities and conditions you criticize or condemn.

Oh, My Dear Ones, let us put it from another angle. Do you not see—for the Messengers have said this so many times, but I think it is well worth repeating—when your attention is upon a discordant quality, whether it is in an individual, a condition, your government, your city, or whatever it is, if you allow your minds and feelings to revolve on that point, you will charge that quality into your own feeling world; and it has to outpicture as sure as you are born. You cannot prevent it, My Dear Ones! Therefore, you cannot afford to do it.

Now suppose there are a lot of things which need correcting. Remember, in the correction of all conditions, just pour forth the Mighty Power of the Light Rays into them; but do not be discordant and do not feel angry, critical, or condemnatory to individuals who may be lending themselves to wrong activity! You pile more upon them of that from which you are calling to be free!

For instance, let us take this illustration for the

moment—the politicians in your city and country. Well, a lot of them are wholly destructive—there is no use mincing words about that. But if you are angry, critical, or condemnatory because they do things which create injustice, well, you are just frustrating your Mighty Call for the correction of the whole thing. Your feeling must go forth in order to do this, and don't you see—if it goes forth with a kindly feeling, it releases the Full Power of the Light in Its Purity and Perfection to go forth with Its Almighty Power to render the Service. Now mark you, here is a thing which has never been touched upon, but I am going to do it tonight for the great need of your more immediate Freedom.

Suppose you are calling a Light Ray forth from your “I AM Presence”—that does not touch you, does it? However, suppose at the same time, a very intense feeling is going forth from you, of condemnation or whatever it might be concerning that condition. Do you know your very intense feeling will go out, and as these separate feelings go forth, they will meet somewhere before they reach that individual because they are both focused upon the same point, and they have to come together before they reach their destination. Now that is how a lot of discord and repellent activities have been released by the feelings of individuals, when their Call would have brought the immediate answer otherwise.

Now notice that! Your Light Ray goes forth from the “I AM Presence”; your feeling goes forth here (at the stomach). But somewhere before they meet their objective, they must come together, because they were both called into action by you! Do you see that? It is tremendous! That is why you cannot afford, in your great desire for the Full Power of response to your Application, to let human qualities act! Of course the human has always felt justified in doing such things, but you cannot do it. It will just keep retarding you, until finally you will get all discouraged.

Don’t misunderstand what the Great Ones have said, for I notice there is some of that. When They have intimated to you that certain activities could take place within a certain number of months, those activities would have taken place if the Harmony had been sufficient in your feelings; and if it was not, don’t you say the Great Ones were mistaken!

So tonight, let us get at the cause of these things and analyze our feelings and correct them, so you may go forth now in Full Victory. With all the Others have given you and that which I so joyously pour forth in action into your feeling world tonight, I want you to see this clearly—because you do understand, I am sure, that each one of Us performs a definite Service. For instance, you take the Divine Director and Myself: that which He does and that which I do are wholly different in Their Action. In

your need today, the Consciousness, the Full Power of the Feeling of Victory in your Application, is the most important thing.

Therefore, as you allow Me to charge My Power and Full Feeling of Victory into your Application, and as that goes forth and widens Its Activity into your Complete Achievement, you will find much greater and quicker results; and that is what We want you to have. For We want you to be so free from some of these conditions which have been disturbing you, so when the Messengers come back in July, you will be absolutely ready for all We expect to release at that time.

You see, from the Octave of Light, from the Ascended Masters' Octave, these things are planned as a general Idea of that which can be done and will be done if conditions are complied with. That is why We can tell definitely—if sufficient Harmony is maintained in the feelings—when and how to do these things and give you the Full Confidence in your own Application. Really, in the magnificent letters through which you have heard of these achievements—think of it, Beloved Ones, you have only heard of just a few of the many who have had similar achievements.

Therefore, We want you to feel the Full Power of Its Mighty Activity. Do not feel, Beloved Ones, that I am criticizing you in any way. I am just drawing your attention to these great Magnificent Laws and



how you can fully cooperate with Them and have the quick, joyful, magnificent Blessing for which you are calling. I love you more than you love yourselves; and therefore, these things must be understood so you may have the Full Joy and Blessing of all I give.

Please do not ever say, “Oh, why doesn’t it act?” Simply say, “Very well, if you have not acted yet, well, you are going to *right now!*” Then you will put more steam on, as Lotus says, and get your results; but the moment you acknowledge that a thing is not acting as you would like it, or it has not been accomplished yet, you are just throwing—perhaps I should not use that expression, you will think I am undignified, but I do know something about machinery—you would just be throwing a monkey wrench in the machinery (*applause*), and if you broke some of the cogs off of your gears, the gears might not shift readily; then, you see, difficulty would ensue.

Therefore, Beloved Ones, feel how joyous We are to prompt you when the opportunity affords—and not only that, but at the same time give you the Strength, Courage, and Energy to surmount your problems and stop those things. That is what We want to do. What do the mistakes matter, so long as you are determined to rise out of them and conquer them! No one is condemned for making a mistake, but he would be condemned if he did not try to correct it and get out of it. I mean he would condemn himself.

Therefore, Beloved Ones, try to feel Our Joy and Enthusiasm, Our Power and Strength which We are endeavoring to charge into your world with Our Infinite Power of Action to give you Our Strength, Our Dominion, Our Courage! Beloved Ones, there is not one thing can stand before you as you call that Mighty "I AM" Power forth into action. Just get that Strength and Determination in your feelings and let Me anchor It there!

Oh, My Dear Ones, in all this Great Power of Divine Love and Gratitude which you release, I say, you can sweep everything aside! It is the Dominion of the Earth! We have not felt it wise, or Saint Germain has not, to bring much of this to your attention; but I tell you the achievement is very great. In the world of crime, and the lessening of that activity or dominion—through these Mighty "I AM" Decrees which have gone forth into the world of racketeers and such conditions—you will see, if you have taken notice, how much less they are acting even in one year. (*applause*)

I tell you, I congratulate the moving picture people who have brought forth so many moving pictures where the general evidence is that crime does not pay. There are several magnificent films out, showing this, and showing how the courage of the people is arising as one man with great determination; and as it fires others into action to put down wrong, it has succeeded in a comparatively short time. That is why

I say to you, it is the Law absolutely!

That is why I say, if the “I AM” Students over America will be determined to put down all vicious reports against this “I AM” Activity, it will go down almost overnight; and it is so with every condition in your America today. When the feeling of the people arises with the determination that a thing shall cease, it will cease! Dear People, your determination is the outer action of the Inner Will of your “Mighty I AM Presence” of Life! Please do not forget that, Precious Ones, for an hour. Then, when anyone says to you, “I am determined!” (*applause*), My Dear Ones, you have no idea what that does over America. (*applause –audience rising*)

I want to say to you, Beloved Ones, you have no idea, unless you saw from Our Standpoint, how in your Contemplation Groups the Strength, the Energy, and Power have gone forth, and how much it has done in the maintaining of Harmony in those Classes.

Now Beloved Ones, let Me use that again as an illustration to show you the power of your attention. My Dear Ones, as We have been calling your attention to these things, in your “I AM” Contemplation Groups and otherwise in this Activity, it stirs a great determination in you; and after all, is that not what is needed today? Is it not a great determination you need all the time in meeting conditions which arise before you?

I like our Beloved Lotus’ statement she made within a couple days. She did not know I was listening, but I happened to hear it; and many of you are feeling the same thing. These conditions which constantly appear before you, are just a joyous opportunity to turn on more steam and lick them. That really is the Truth! Beloved Ones, if you look upon every experience which suddenly confronts you as an opportunity to apply the Law with Greater Power, don’t you see, it is taking you on to your Victory with greater and greater speed; and sometimes the hotter it gets, the sooner you arrive. It really is True—I mean from Our Standpoint; for whatever compels you to make more and more dynamic Application, will enable you to arrive more quickly.

I urge you again tonight, My Dear Ones, please do not keep up your Decrees too long. If you begin to feel tired or exhausted, just stop, and take up your Decrees again later. If you allow yourselves to become exhausted by not realizing it, you will carry some of your physical energy into the release of these Mighty “I AM” Decrees. Then if you continue too long, it would be a mistake—because you make yourselves tired, which makes you negative. For instance: take several hours of continuous Decrees, and unless the whole Body of Students who were doing it rested every thirty minutes, or say maybe forty-five, it would not be wise. You can do more in

your Group in one half hour of dynamic Decrees than you can in an hour and a half, if within the hour you begin to get a little weary. It is not the matter of repetition so much as it is the power of your feeling released each time you give them.

The Messengers are the example of that. When they used to have to apply for hours and sometimes days for a given result, now today they can produce the same thing in one Mighty "I AM" Decree; and they do it thousands of times. You see then, it is not in the matter of repetition in the Decrees, but the power of the energy you put into them. You see that? Really, it is a magnificent thing! I quite understand that these things come about with a great intense desire to release more power and energy for the Great Ones to use to accomplish these things.

Just look how magnificent, Precious People, has been the achievement in this past year. No such thing as this was ever known before in the history of this Earth. Really, many of the things which are being done have never before touched on this Earth—for instance, the dissolving of the psychic substance in the atmosphere over America, and also the war entity of Europe. Such a thing was never done before in the history of the Earth. Therefore, because it is vast in its activity, please do not feel that you are not doing a magnificent, wonderful thing—because you are.

Really it would be so wonderful if you could just feel in an emergency—for instance in a financial requirement, the very first thing you feel is, “Oh my, I need more of the ‘I AM Presence’; that is what is the matter.” You see, it would be glorious if you could just do that! The first thing, remind yourselves, “Oh my goodness, what I need is more of the ‘I AM Presence’ right now.” Then as you made your Calls, you would be amazed at the result, because you must school yourselves, Beloved Ones, to know that in all emergencies and conditions, it is more of the “I AM Presence” you need. That includes your financial supply, your strength, your courage, your energy, and the outpouring of Divine Love which keeps everything Harmonious, which lets the Power of Life do Its Perfect Work without interruption.

So tonight, I thank you very much for this Release which is going out. Oh, just accept It with all the Glory of your Hearts. To show how you cannot depend upon appearances, let Me tell you something: A few minutes ago, it did not look like the Release I was requiring was going to come at all; and I said: “That appearance is not True! It cannot be”—and now the Release comes! See how you cannot afford to accept that discordant appearances are real! Had I accepted that appearance, after I released certain Powers and there was not the immediate Response, I would not have been able to render the Service tonight; but

when I said to that appearance, "It is not True," then came the Release.

Oh, so often, Beloved Ones, if you only say to those appearances which are less than Perfection—which seem limiting: "You just run along! You cannot scare me! You have no Power!" then you will stop all acceptance of these appearances in your world. Oh, My Dear Ones, could you see from Our Standpoint how much of that goes on in defiance to you, you would realize what it means to you. Oh, often during the day, even if there were no apparent reason for it, at least once an hour—and if you cannot speak it out, then for a moment silently say, "Oh, you appearance world, you have no power to touch me." Gain that Mighty Momentum, Beloved Ones, so it keeps the discordant action of the appearance world repelled from you and your world. That is how you can stand as the Supreme Power in your own individual world, release your Service to the Light, and use all the Power which you wish to release.

Therefore, tonight I am so grateful to you, that your feeling has been able to release this which I required. I say to you, Beloved Ones, you cannot yet imagine Our Love and Gratitude to you when We see you making that earnest Call, and standing by it for your Freedom and for your Release. Oh, My Dear Ones, when that is what Life has been asking for, waiting for, all these many, many, many hundreds and thousands

of centuries—you cannot realize a fragment of the Joy which We experience in seeing you take hold with that determination and give the obedience which is your Freedom. Oh, Our Joy and Happiness is so great, because We want you with Us; We want you to come home where you belong!

You object earnestly, do you not, if one of your children runs away from home, and you cannot find that one for a few days—you become much alarmed. Well, since you all ran away from Home so long ago, now isn't it encouraging when We see you coming home! (*applause*) The glorious thing about it is, you don't have to worry about transportation. (*applause*) That is one time you don't have to pay carfare. It is delightful! After all, there are a great many things in this World for which you do not have to pay anything. You are discovering that! (*applause*)

Oh, that glorious, glorious Call, Beloved Ones, “‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ give that to the beloved ones as a Glad Free Gift of Love.” Oh, what a magnificent thing, how many thousands have experienced it, and it is only the beginning. You have heard your Beloved Lotus say to you so many times in making that Mighty Call, “‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ give it to them as a Glad Free Gift of Love.” Once an hour, that Call goes forth from that Precious Child for every one of you. It is a wonderful thing! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you so much, Beloved Ones.



Beloved Ones, I cannot seem to refrain from saying just a word about the Beloved Staff, the Messengers, the Tremendous (*pause*) Service which they render. You notice I caught that before it got out. You are not supposed to say “work” and I almost did; but in the Tremendous Service which they are rendering without salary—and yet, how Great and Almighty has been their Blessing. Do you not see when you serve the Light, you must know it is only a short way until your very Service to that Light, compels the Light to turn and begin to serve you?

Oh, My Dear Ones, don’t think you are ever forgotten or passed by for a single moment by the Presence of Life. It is beating your Hearts every moment, supplying you with energy; and your Higher Mental Bodies know everything which is going on here and all of your requirements. As soon as you change to the Outpouring of Divine Love and Blessing upon all persons, places, conditions, and appearances—even though you know those appearances must be corrected, still pour out Divine Love and Blessing—all will change to assist you. Call the Power of the “Presence” to sweep Its Mighty Light Rays into the condition and dissolve the imperfection there. Then keep your feelings harmonious, and the Mighty Activity of the Light goes on in Its Magnificent Splendor, in a way no other one thing will permit.

You are so rapidly coming to that point wherein

nothing will induce you to allow one particle of energy to be wasted on criticism, condemnation, or any of those things which exist in the World generally. You, My Dear Precious Ones, must be an Example to the rest of the World. I want tonight to impress upon you so much, that as the Vanguard of the Light, you must be the Example to the rest of the World. If they see you doing things which are unbecoming, such as the rest of mankind are doing because they do not understand, they will say, "What is the use of us trying to understand the 'Mighty I AM,' if they go on doing the same things?" You see, that is why all of the "I AM" Students are an Example to the World.

There have been a few individuals, just a few in different parts of America, who accepted the statement that the Messengers were millionaires and did not need any money, and all that kind of thing! Then those few individuals sought a means whereby they could make excuses to get money from the Messengers. In a few instances that has been done, and I trust that never once again will another Student enter into such a dangerous condition. These Messengers are giving all, reserving not a thing for themselves. Then, when anyone who could want to find an excuse or try to prey upon them to get money—oh, it is tragic! Those individuals cannot harm the Messengers, of course; but they will build up for themselves such privation as they have never known in any embodiment. So I

prompt you tonight, so that you may be able to put down those things.

Just now, do you feel that Great, Great Stillness? Let It do Its Perfect Work, for the Inner Power of the Light now goes into action. Let us be just perfectly still. Please don't cross your feet. Just let that Great Perfecting Radiance flow through your bodies and your feeling worlds; and remember that under you is the Violet Consuming Flame, into which all imperfection is drawn.

(SILENCE)

It is lovely! so beautiful! Now then, feel the replacing of that by the Ascended Masters' Substance of Light charged through your Higher Mental Body into your physical body, into your feeling world and activity to hold Its Mighty Dominion there, for the Power of your Application, for the Power of your Courage and Strength, and for the Power of the Release from your Treasure House of the money supply you require—and always ten times more on hand than you require for immediate use.

(SILENCE)

Splendid! Oh, I congratulate you! Thank you with all My Heart; and may I say for your encouragement that never in Our Experience has so complete a change taken place in such a few minutes, in the releasing of imperfection into the Violet Consuming Flame so it exists no more. Then it has been replaced

by the Ascended Masters' Light-Substance which you have accepted in a magnificent manner.

I think you perhaps have come to notice that when We or the Messengers call your attention to that Great Stillness, It is the Signal for the Almighty Action of the Inner Power, and It is so far-reaching. Tonight, I have especially directed that Inner Power to go out into your world of action and harmonize, keep dissolved and consumed every discordant thing before you! Will you hold these next few Words very clear and definite in your minds? As you go forth now in your Application, you will feel a Power of Release which is tremendous! You will find yourselves so much less affected by discordant things about you.

Now as the Third Activity of this Trinity of Action—please listen, every one of you, very carefully! Of course there are only a few who have been disturbed by this. You will remember an Activity was released in the Class to keep you Invincibly Protected against entities. Tonight, I recharge that Activity into Its Full Power and Dominion for your Invincible Protection; so no entity is able to reach you or act in your feeling world, your mental world, or your physical body. Not one of you blessed ones will be disturbed again!

Now, if there has been a momentum gained by some disturbance, do not let it come back into action! I want to tell you something tonight which has never been mentioned in the Classes. I want you to know it

tonight, because I want you to be absolutely Invincible against this thing! Now, I am speaking to the few who have had what they consider great disturbance about them. Do you know that disturbance first went into action through the dream state, and you found yourselves doing certain physical action with your own hands, but did not know it. You thought it was entities. In that semiconscious state, you were not awake enough to know that your hands were in motion; but you did the thing yourselves with your own physical bodies through the dream, which had been in action; and you awakened from that dream, feeling it was an entity, when the entities did not have anything to do with it. That is how you can hypnotize yourselves into a belief which would eventually open you to entities!

I want you all to feel this tonight, because it will be an amazing Invincible Power of Action for your Protection! I watched three different conditions during the Shrine Class where this took place; and the activity really took place by the individuals' own actions, before they fully awakened and, under the feeling that it was some entity, gave the entity credit for it, when in reality it was that which they had acted out through the dream state.

This will give you great, great Release. So at any time when something might occur which would call your attention to that experience, just simply say: "I

refuse acceptance of that! No entity has any power to touch, reach, or act within my feeling world.” Stand adamant on that, and you will find you will just dismiss every discordant thing!

My Dear Ones, please feel tonight with all the Power of your “Mighty I AM Presence,” that no entity has any power to attach itself to your world and stay there, if you do not want it. By the Power of your own Life, you can command it to release and be gone! It has to do it, because it is the Law! You are master of yourself and your world; but if you continue to accept in your belief that entities have power to reach you, then you might find disturbance; but it would be largely through your own belief, which gives power through your attention to those unfortunate creatures.

Again let us apply the Law of the “Mighty I AM Presence.” That which I have described above is the same explanation, the same condition as if you feed your Life into a discordant appearance by your attention; and through your attention, it comes back and finds action in your world. Then if you give your attention through the belief that entities are around or disturbing you, don’t you see, you would give them power to act? Of course they are around all humanity—and I mean by that, they are in the atmosphere of the Earth—but they do not necessarily have to be in your world or find action there. You are at a point now where you need to understand this; then you

will dismiss many, many things just like that (*wave of hand*), which have been disturbing you in the past.

You know, Beloved Ones, belief with many people is a tremendous power! If you believe a thing, you make it act whether it is true or not. This has much to do with projection to you by individuals; and Heaven knows plenty of it has been done in the past six months—I mean really. But still that same thing has no power to reach or touch you, if you do not believe it or accept it.

Now there is more than a belief or acceptance in the Understanding of your “Mighty I AM Presence.” It is the Command of Life that the disturbing thing cease; then you have transcended belief entirely! Belief is the open door to the things you do not want, as well as the things you do want. Therefore, govern and control those qualities of action, so they produce Perfection for you!

Don’t mind if you yawn, because you have had great relaxation. I do not mind it! Oh, not so far hence, when you have reached Home and We discuss this meeting—for instance, tonight—and you see all that actually took place, you will rejoice greatly. It is a great Delight, Beloved Ones, oh, so very wonderful, in Our earnest Endeavor to be instrumental in rendering you an Assistance of this kind, and from time to time giving Our Assistance which We know is a permanent thing in your Life! It is just beautiful, that is certain.

In the Full Power of your acceptance tonight, it will make Our Assistance a Mighty Action!

You know I might add a codicil to Lotus' statement, " 'Mighty I AM Presence,' make me Perfect!"—" 'Mighty I AM Presence,' make me Victorious!" (*applause—audience rising*) My Dear Ones, please realize how sometimes those short dynamic "I AM" Statements produce such magnificent results! Now remember, through all of Us who have charged a Quality of Ourselves into your feeling world, that moment you became a Part of Us. Do you see? Now since My Outpouring is My Power and Quality, One of the Activities of My being Victory, It also makes you My Victory! " 'Mighty I AM Presence,' make me Victorious!"—do you know what it does when you really say that with feeling? It is just like you opened the Door to Me, and said, "Victory, pour in some more!" (*applause*) and I say to you, "Delighted, here It is!" (*applause*) How literally true that is!

I tell you, Dear Ones, as you become more and more certain, more and more aware in your feeling that these Qualities We are talking about are no imagination, then you will begin to realize that steadily and surely We are lifting you daily into God's Glorious Final Victory of Life! (*applause*) I rejoice with you so much in your ability to accept these Blessings which are offered, for they are much greater than the Words sound. In your acceptance of them, it allows Us to



continue to pour to you any requirement which may be needed, and so that Mighty Activity goes on and on. Remember, it will never cease, Beloved Ones, as long as you continue to give your attention to the “I AM” Presence of Life. It can never cease!

When you touched this Stream of Life, you have started the Mightiest Action in the Universe into action in your individual world, in your bodies. Beloved Ones tonight, while you are standing, accept the Absolute Invincible Power of Perfect Health! Say, “ ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ charge me with Your Perfect Health and sustain It!” Just silently make that Call: “ ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ charge me with Your Perfect Health and sustain It! ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ charge me with Your Perfect Health and sustain It!”

Something else is brought to My Attention. Do you quite realize you sometimes should make a Call for a specific quality? As you generally call, “ ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ release Your Mighty Currents of Energy,” that is a marvelous general activity; but suppose there has been disturbance in your body, distress or something of that kind occurring to your outer activities, you would naturally need to qualify your Call with a Mighty Healing Current—because you have been taught to believe that whatever relieves pain is Healing Power!

Do you quite understand what I mean? By using

the Power of Qualification, “ ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ charge me with Your Perfect Health!” it means you replace all disturbing conditions in the body with the Power and Energy of the “I AM Presence,” which is wholly sustained Perfect Health. This is a magnificent thing! Then, as you use that daily, you will absolutely prevent, through suggestion or contact in the feeling world, any condition beginning to act in your world in the future which would cause disturbance. Won’t you be seated.

That is why, Beloved Ones, as you stand guard over the simple activities, they become majestically all-powerful in their action. That is why these things are built and built in your world. It is why I have given you these Statements tonight, because you have built your momentum to this point where these constant dynamic Calls will release more than hours and hours of Application did, even a year ago. You will find, you will soon come into an activity where you just make a few dynamic Calls—I mean so far as your individual activity is concerned—then you go on about your business. You come back to your Application again and make a few more dynamic Decrees, and you will be amazed at the astonishing results which will come!

Now you see how the letters to which We have referred, give you evidence of how in so many instances, individuals had sought the best attorneys,

and they had sought all outer aid to no avail; but when they put that all down, and turned to the “I AM” Presence of Life, called It into action, and those Mighty Light Rays went forth, the change took place in the feeling world of the individual, and the results followed. I want you to see tonight how magnificent it is, because outer activities so often set up resistance—resentment and determination not to do the thing—while the Power of Light goes forth and acts in the feeling world of the individual, and creates the desire for Divine Justice and Divine Order. You see how much more powerful it is?

Oh, We have seen so many who had been so disappointed, and then turned to the “Mighty I AM Presence” and have had such Magnificent Results; showing that after all, the Power of the Presence of Life is Supreme when once mankind gives back to It the Full Power which belongs to It. By turning away from the outer things, then will individuals have the Full Power of Action and gain the Release into that Almighty, Glorious Victory.

I am sure you see that as never before, tonight. So just set It into action with all the firm determination of your being; and remember, through your feeling of determination, there comes the Firmness of the “Presence” into action, which must produce the exact result you desire.

I thank you and love you and bless you forever;

and I bring to you the Greetings, the Love, and the Blessings of the Great Host of Light who are ministering in this “I AM” Activity! There are those in the audience tonight who have wished to do a definite Powerful Work, and the Great Host have focused Their Mighty, Mighty Power to bless you! In your Full Acceptance of Their Outpouring, will you see Its Outpicturing.

Remember! VICTORY is your Friend! (*applause*)

## DISCOURSE XI

March 20, 1939

DENVER, COLORADO

Beloved Ones of the Light! This is a joy indeed, and how I wish each one of you might see how you have been lifted during the evening. May I ask that each one endeavor to sustain that! Call your “Presence” to qualify It to be Eternally Sustained. The Great Harmony into which you have been raised is invaluable to you, and really you can sustain It.

Once in the East, I invited the beloved ones to come into My Garden. Tonight, not only shall I invite you, but you shall come into My Garden tonight. You know there are three of you in one. In your Etheric Body tonight, you shall come into My Garden. (*applause*) That means far more than words can explain; but will you be kind enough to accept It, that all the Service intended may be rendered?

We have enjoyed greatly the evening, as I know you have; and it is quite fitting that after so beautiful an evening, that We enter into the refreshing atmosphere of a Garden of Beauty and Perfection. That sounds quite simple, does it not—that you could walk out of your home into a beautiful garden! This is far more

than that tonight, for you are entering into My Garden of Victory—Victory's Victory!

I cannot release tonight all that I would like to in this Dynamic Power, because I do not wish to change this Magnificent Vibratory Action which has been established in the room; so I will talk gently to you, and let you feel the Increasing Power of Its Action.

In all the World, mankind has sought Victory of one kind or another. Now you are coming to know the One Victory which covers all your activities, and that is the Victory of Light! Do you see and feel quite anchored in the Great Qualities which are being brought forth, through which We have gained these Mighty Victories? Now that is being established in your feeling world, so you may more quickly have this Achievement—all that every Heart craves and knows It can have!

Do you remember the times that you have wished to achieve something and then would be disappointed, and how that aching longing was within your breast? Soon there will be none of those conditions! Soon whatever your attention is fixed upon will be successful, and there will be no disappointments; and will you follow the next few Words closely? In mankind's reaching out for happiness, for achievement, for health, for strength—think of it—how often the overexertion of that activity through human effort has led one into great mistakes. That was not the fault of Life, but the

misinterpretation upon the energy released.

So tonight, allow Me to assist you and urge you with Great Earnestness, to call your Mighty Power of Discrimination into action—your Selective Intelligence. Now notice! Were you to call the Full Power of your Selective Intelligence into action, you could not possibly take any food into your stomach which would disagree with you. You see, within the lack of Harmony, the atomic structure of the body and feeling world, a great many things which would be delightful cause disturbance—not because of the substance, but because of the discord and inharmony within those nerves which should assimilate the food.

You know when you get overagitated, how often you become sick at the stomach! That is because here at your solar plexus and back of your stomach are those nerves first affected by discord. Therefore, when you find that you are the master of your feelings and hold complete control by Harmony, soon not one single thing would be inharmonious to you.

Today, there is excess of every description: the excess of eating, the excess of the kinds of food, the excess of the combinations—and all that is the lack of Discriminating Intelligence in action, which mankind and everyone have been allowing to act. Now this means so much to you in your health, in your receptivity to the Great Harmonies of Life.

Tonight, when I look upon the condition which

I had to come into some four years ago—to witness the change is transcendent beyond words. Therefore, all of you must have Our Assistance to fulfill God’s Divine Plan. In other words, each of your individual Life Streams has Its own Mighty Power of Action, Its own Mighty Service which It wishes to render. Now will you consider for a moment the vast number of individuals who are embodied at this time! Would you believe that each Life Stream is different? There are not two alike or who desire exactly the same thing.

You know it has been said that even the hairs of your head are numbered. It is a Wise Intelligence that provides abundantly for everything. I say to you, My Beloved Ones, as you enter more fully into this Great Understanding of Life, you see how Life has provided every conceivable thing in Its Perfection, in Its Abundance! Only after long centuries of mass mistaken qualification do you find the conditions of today.

Remember, for more than two million years mankind lived in a state of Magnificent Perfection. I know there are great, great numbers of mankind today who will not allow themselves to comprehend that because they feel they are belittling themselves to think or admit that once they were very wise, perfectly harmonious, and wielded Powers almost defying description—yet having receded from that “I AM” Presence of Life and having



forgotten, they cannot believe they once wielded those Powers which the Ascended Masters do today, in a Perfectly Natural State!

Think of it, Beloved Ones; that is to come again! Oh, that Magnificent Condition where forms are built by the two individuals—the masculine and feminine directing their Mighty Light Rays—and where they meet, the form is built! Now that was done through many, many hundreds of centuries! The present means of birth was unknown; but after mankind began to use their own Free Will destructively and withdrew—thinking that in the outer was the Power, or at least trying to make it the Power—before they realized it, they had lost that Great Power. Then means had to be provided for mankind to once again return Home.

That is the condition which mankind passed through; and as the density grew greater, that process became very painful, very distressing because mankind had grown into such intensity, or rather such tension of the nerve and muscular system, that with many there was no relaxation. You know today, how few people can relax the muscular system and the nervous system at will. Tonight, a great and mighty relaxation occurred! Some of you who have not really been relaxing for years, have relaxed tonight, for We saw to it that you did. One blessed one who came into the Class and had not slept for two years, after being

in the Class, went home and slept for hours like an infant! That is the Power of Harmony!

That is what Life wants you to be—wants you to have. As you comply with this Great Law, this Mighty "I AM" Instruction which Saint Germain has given you and which the Messengers have carried forth, what a privilege you will feel it is, to use this Transcendent Knowledge. Oh, My Dear Ones, there is no such thing in the world today which produces such Harmony; and while the great "I AM" Student Body have not yet quite determined that they can enter into one of these Classes and remain in Its Glorious, Magnificent Height and Harmonious Attainment which they have reached, yet soon they will. Soon all will know that every step is anchored there; and then they will rest, until the next step is taken and they remain there. Then, they will have entered into the Great Eternal Victory; and as each step is gained, the first thing you know, the purified Perfection of these forms will just step out into the Perfection of the Higher Mental Body, and then there is only one more step to Freedom! It is a magnificent thing! It is the Greatest Truth in all Life, for it is the End of mankind's pilgrimage on Earth.

That is why, Beloved Ones, you should make every effort in the world with great determination in your Application, in the firmness required—to cut yourselves free from human qualities, limitations, and

conditions. Then will you quickly enter into your Freedom. Remember, We cannot quite be assured yet, just how firm and determined the great "I AM" Student Body in America will be! We are expecting by July, enough of the great Body of Students will become so firm, not only in the acceptance, but the Activity of the "Presence" through themselves, that We can formulate definite Plans for very much Greater Power and Speed of Action to be released.

Let Me prompt you and encourage you tonight. Do not ever let your human self qualify the Radiance in the Classes of the Messengers as too much for you. You know, in a number of the Classes, there are always one or two who faint and have considerable experience; but that is human qualification. In the Glory of the Class Room, it would be impossible for you to faint or feel anything but the Great Glorious Power and Uplift which is there! So, Beloved Ones, watch that you do not let your human self qualify itself with too great power.

Wisdom is acting in the Class Room, and there could not be too much Power released upon anyone of you, because Wisdom is governing; but in your human qualification, the outer has said: "Something is happening here. I don't quite understand it; therefore, I think I will faint." Do you know, Beloved Ones, you do not have to faint? It is only when you determine to faint, that you do it. Don't think Me unkind, but

I want you to be so firmly master of yourselves, that anything which seems an intensified vibratory action or increased rejoicing, is really the Greater Perfection of the "Presence"!

If you knew the sensations which have passed through this human form in five years, and not once has this Messenger ever qualified it with anything but the Perfection of the "Presence"! Sometimes Currents of Energy flow through this body almost sufficient to sweep it out over the audience; and only yesterday, when the Mighty Archangel Michael gave the Dictation, even before the Messenger knew He was here, the Forces from the Archangel Michael's Being almost swept him forward. But he has learned to qualify everything with the Perfection of the "Presence"; then the Wisdom of the "Presence" governs and directs. You beloved ones, please do the same thing.

Now remember, in the Classes heretofore, it has been largely Preparatory Activity. This time We have entered into definite Action for you; and please accept that and know now, you are steadily moving forward in the Power of the Light of your "I AM Presence" which is dauntless; and if you feel just a little timid at times, in feeling the Release of that Great Power, say: " 'Mighty I AM Presence,' this is not my business, this is Yours! Take command of this body and do what You like with it." Give everything into the Hands

of your “I AM Presence”—your body, your energy, everything. Then see how beautiful Life will be, and see the Strength and Dominion of your body which will be anchored there.

Oh, to think in all the centuries, mankind had forgotten the “I AM Presence,” and to think how they have forgotten even to thank Life for a single thing. How joyful it is to return where We can see and understand what gratitude poured back to Life means, since all We are, is this Light! I marvel, Beloved Students, I really marvel that mankind does not take deeper notice of all the Forces which are playing through their bodies and acting there.

Today, in your reawakening into that Great Perfection of Life, let not a day pass that you do not return sincere gratitude to Life! These bodies are just the garment you are wearing, and you have often cast them aside and built new ones. Now you are approaching the time when the Presence of Life which has provided the Eternal Body of Light for you, says: “Return, My Children, and enter into the Kingdom Eternal! Enter into the Body of the Eternal Light, and wander no more in the maze of human creation and limitation.”

You are returning, Beloved Ones, into that Eternal Freedom once again—this time never to recede, never to forget—and what a Goal! Not remembering that you have lived so many times, and the conditions in which

you lived each time, you do not fully comprehend all that they mean. We, seeing your Life Stream of Action, seeing the embodiments in which you lived and the conditions under which you lived each time—it is a tremendous thing; and We are very glad that in the human form you are rarely cognizant of what has been. Fortunate indeed and wise is Life which has provided that.

Only when you have raised your consciousness, where no vision of unhappiness can touch and mar the beauty of the Incoming Perfection, would you be permitted to see your former embodiments. Even with your Beloved Bob, Rex, Nada, and Pearl, when Saint Germain showed Them a part of Their Life Streams, He avoided—absolutely—showing anything in those experiences which was unpleasant, because He wanted Them to have the feeling and the Full Power of the Constructive Activity which had been theirs. Therefore, He allowed them only to see the Constructive Action. That is how mankind can gain such Power.

You do not realize, My Beloved Ones, what your physical eyesight can do for you! It has undone a lot for you, but you do not see that. You do not realize that, yet some of you are beginning to. When you realize that your vision will bring either limitation and imperfection to you, or it will bring the Perfection of Life, you will definitely master it! Since you had

not known where to focus your vision to bring in Perfection, then you have been fluctuating between the desire for better things and the vision which you held out here of human conditions, which were mostly limitation.

Now today, you are in the position to free yourselves from all this. Say to your vision, “Behold only the Perfection of Life!” You are in a position to command your feeling to accept nothing but the Perfection of the “Mighty I AM Presence” into action. You are in a position to say to your power of attention, “Stay here where Perfection of Life is,” until you have drawn It in Its Fullness into these forms and set them Free. Then you are acting in the Magnificent Commanding Harmony and Splendor of Life, and you will have It manifest here!

I rejoice, thank, and bless our beloved artists tonight with all My Heart for the service they have rendered you, for the service they have rendered themselves. This Blessed Godfre, what shall We do with him? (*applause*) I think he has accepted Frank’s suggestion—“Just take it easy.”

Dear Ones, you have never known such friends in the World as Lotus and Godfre (*applause—audience rising*); and as your Light expands, you will understand My Words. Now, Beloved Ones, while you are standing, and before I discontinue pouring this Radiance, accept the Fullness of Its

Mighty Power and Action within your feeling world. Then call your "I AM Presence," through the Power of Qualification, to see that It goes out whenever required—going before you. Now notice—this is Energy which you cannot requalify, but you can command It! Therefore, command that Energy to go before you in everything you wish to do! Of course you understand that you must not try to use It except in Constructive Activities, and of course I take it for granted you all understand that; but you can do wonders, if you will only do this.

In the Qualities which We are, and which you need so much in the human octave, the Speed and Power of Achievement is beyond description. Now, you can achieve in one year, what otherwise might take you forty. Isn't it worthwhile? Just think of it! We could have said to mankind, "Well, you got yourselves in this condition; now you climb out the best you can." What do you think occurred in the early days, when mankind were taking certain initiations, *et cetera*, to gain the Victory and Mastery of the human self? The Law of Life did not permit someone to come along, as We are doing to you, and say, "Here, Ladies and Gentlemen, We stand ready to give you the Assistance which will hasten your Victory from one to forty or fifty years." Oh no! They had to find from within themselves the Power of Victory! That is why so few won the Victory of Life!



We have the records, of course, of all who in each century won the Victory of Life—the Victory over self; and it is amazing how small was the number. Now today, the Victory in numbers will be so stupendous in comparison even with the past century. Do you see all that this means? It is the step-up of every condition of the energy of the Earth and the atmosphere, of mankind and all conditions; and through that step-up and intensification, there will come the Purification, release, and dissolving of all humanly discordant substance in the Earth.

Now for instance, just take one of you in this audience who was wholly firm and determined. Suppose you stood in the middle of the audience, and you are wholly firm and determined in the understanding and acceptance of your “I AM Presence.” Then you call that forth to spread Its Radiance throughout the room. Everyone in the room would be lifted according to the intensity of that Radiance. Therefore, you see your own responsibility to your fellowman. See what you can do by holding yourselves harmonious, and calling this into action to pour that Radiance out.

You who live in Denver, as you go along the street, pour that out to those you pass on the street, and to those in the stores! My Dear Ones, once you see what you can do in that one thing alone, it will be a Purification and Blessing of the “Presence” in time to

come, which will be transcendent beyond words. This is why tonight I am trying to give you a little clearer concept of all you can do. Not that it is necessarily a responsibility, for you are quite free to choose whether you care to call forth this Mighty Intensification of energy to bless your fellowmen as you move about them. I could not say, you must do thus and so. I would be stepping beyond My Province, because you have Free Will; but I think when you understand the privilege which is yours, you are only too happy and glad to render this service and, through it, aid in the Expansion of your own Light with so great a Power.

I thank you, I love you, and I bless you, Beloved Children of the Light! May the Fullness of the Great Ones endeavoring to assist you by releasing into your feeling world Their Qualities, help you to gain in one or two years what might mean a lifetime of tremendous effort otherwise. Take advantage of it, My Dear Ones. Ladies and Gentlemen, take advantage of this magnificent Opportunity which is offered you, but don't think of it idly! Don't think of it as unimportant.

Oh, My, Dear Ones, if you knew how you stand in this room tonight! You could go forward in such a short time into the Victory, until suddenly you would behold your "I AM Presence" in Its Magnificent Splendor. Its Radiance through the Higher Mental Body would enfold you! Then your struggles would be over! Mankind is nearing this state! Therefore, take

advantage of it and have the great Eternal Blessing, Happiness, and Limitless Supply which Life is holding for you, to release at any moment into your world when It finds sufficient Harmony there.

I thank you and bless you forever.

## DISCOURSE XII

May 7, 1939

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK

I thank you, Beloved Children of the Light, for your loving gratitude, but notice—your gratitude to Life. We appreciate your love, but We want your gratitude to Life, Beloved Ones; and will you remember that, kindly, in the future? First of all, the place of gratitude is to Life; then whatever you give to Us and the Messengers is most graciously accepted, of course. But until you hold yourselves steadfast to the Light which beats your Hearts, will you find yourselves fluctuating between good and the opposite.

The Earth is being freed from humanly qualified energy, which is the destructive force. After all, remember, the forces of conflagration and destruction in Europe and the Orient today are of mankind's own creation! Whether they be discarnate or whether they be in human form, still it is human, discordantly qualified energy—which drives its mighty focus at the forces around individuals who have gained influence over their fellowmen, to draw that power of destructive force until it explodes, or they do. Did you notice that? Many things in this World are near the exploding point!

I always have a great Sense of Humor in all things, even serious. I refuse to acknowledge that human creation can produce anything to frighten anyone! I have known only Victory for thousands of centuries, and I bring that Accumulated Power to you, the Children of Light in America; and I want you to feel that is no idle thing! I want you to feel that is the Sustaining Power which will give you the Power to gain your Victory in your Call to the “I AM” Presence of Life.

The human of itself does not have sufficient energy, does not have sufficient power, because people have wasted it; but We who know the Law of your requirements, are ready to come to the assistance of mankind and supply the Power, the Quality of Light and Energy which does give them the Strength and Courage to go on in their Call to the Presence of Life and win the Victory. So I say to you, the Power of Light is your Freedom; and only when you know Its Source can you draw It forth.

I wish that this Explanation (of the Chart) of the Messengers’ tonight, could have enveloped the Earth. My Dear People, your “I AM Presence” is the Foundation of the Universe, because really all came forth from the Light! The Great Powers of the Universe said, “Let there be Light,” and out of that Light came a Universe—oh, not just your little Planet here, but all those belonging to this System of Worlds.

There is really One who has been the Guardian

and who is the Secret Planet of this System! Beloved Ones, the scientific world has not found it yet, but for you of Earth—because of Three Dispensations which We have obtained from the Central Source governing this System of Worlds—the Intelligence and Power of that Planet will begin to act. The Power of that Secret Planet will begin to take action upon your Earth, by Great and Mighty Intelligences who are the Governors of that Planet! Two or three times the scientific world have thought that they have touched this Great Secret Planet—I say “Secret,” because It has not been known to the outer world. We have known It for a long time and have watched Its approach, for the day when Its Assistance would strike the Earth.

So, today in the vast change which is taking place—most of it you do not yet know—you will ere long begin to see the outpicturing; and after the Fiat of the Goddess of Justice this afternoon, you will see many changes. I ask you to watch.

Therefore, tonight in bringing forth this Knowledge—these various Qualities to establish, to sustain, and to carry you forward until such time as you do hold your Dominion by your own dynamic Application, remember you can be carried only so long. When you have gained the Understanding, when you have gained the Application, then sometime you must be made to stand upon your own feet, and in your Call to the “I AM Presence,” draw It forth!

Remember, your Precious Messengers who are before you, when Saint Germain sent them forth, were like two little children and were given very Great Protection; but as their strength, momentum, and energy were gained, they became their own protectors by their own dynamic power of Application and the Call to the “I AM” Presence of Life. Someday every Student, not necessarily before your Ascension, but sometime, somewhere, everyone must gain that Dominion! If your Stream of Life, which is the Guarding Wisdom of you, should choose to set you free before that time, that would be wholly within the Wisdom of your Life Stream—your “I AM Presence.” I am not Authority over that, neither is anyone else! Your “Presence” is the Authority of your world, through your Higher Mental Body!

In this Great Achievement in this Class—I venture to mention just a few things. Please keep your seats and do not applaud; for We want to keep the energy of the room perfectly quiet, so you may have the Greatest Service possible. One million more people’s attention has been called to this Great Light through the Class Broadcasts, through the Transcriptions!

I want to tell you one thing, which I am sure will be highly inspiring to everyone. At a certain place, an individual came to the Class of the Messengers and was tremendously uplifted. Returning home, that one stood the “I AM” Study Groups on their feet and

for three nights decreed for supply for a contract of a year's Transcriptions. After the third night of their Decrees, a gentleman came to this leader and said: "I have a friend who has been listening to these Broadcasts of Mrs. Ballard's. He wishes to hear two more a week and here is a thousand dollars to start it." That is what will sweep this America.

Beloved Ones, the people are listening and are hearing this Great Truth. You will find, if you will stand your Groups on their feet—if you wish to expand the Transcription Work or whatever else you wish to do—and give your Decrees for It, the Powers of the "Presence" will provide! Know this and be certain! Do you think, when you realize all the money that is wasted upon your Earth, your Call to Life will not set into action the Power and Authority of Life to render this Service as the Savior of mankind?

Do you not see, My Dear Ones, you who are looking to the Light are drawing forth the Power of the Light; and It is a million times greater than all human creation put together? Then do you think anyone, when the "I AM Presence" of the individual says, "Place your money here," has any authority to withhold it? Everyone in America will one day want to bless his or her fellowman by expanding this Light, and do not forget it, My Dear People! Do not be impatient, Beloved "I AM" Students of the Light. You are gaining a Momentum and Power, and one day you will be so



greatly surprised when you see begin to move into action the answers to your Calls, with a Speed and Power which would today seem incredible to you.

I say to you, Friends who might be here for the first time, People of New York and elsewhere: Do you understand what the “I AM” Student Body of America is rendering in Its Service to you and to your fellowman—in issuing these Almighty “I AM” Decrees for the Freedom, Supply, Blessing, Divine Order, and Divine Justice for your fellowman? This is the mightiest thing that was ever uttered on this Earth. Remember, it is gaining a Power of Momentum in the mental and feeling world of mankind which is becoming a Tremendous Action; and thousands and thousands of people who are hearing this, know instantly It is True, know instantly It is their Freedom by the Light within their own Hearts! If you will only let that Light speak to you, Beloved Ones, then will you see how Magnificent and how very Wise It is!

Intellectual Wisdom is of short duration, but the Wisdom of Life is Eternal. The Wisdom of Life is the Savior of mankind, and every man has got to be his own Savior, by calling to the “I AM” Presence of Life and undoing all the mistakes he has made! To have them dissolved and consumed is the only way he can be saved from his own creation. You have heard the old statement so long used: “Oh, save my soul”—which is your emotional body, your feeling

world which has created all the discord that has ever beset you as an individual; and the word "soul" is not synonymous with God, as many have so interpreted it! Soul is the discordant creation of man! God is the "I AM"—your Mighty Presence of Life.

How do you suppose, Ladies and Gentlemen, that in Egypt and those ancient places, such distortion came about in the gods which were created? Because some of their priests had once seen this "I AM" Presence of Life—God Individualized; then, because of their lack of obedience, had lost the Vision of It. They returned into their own human creation, and when they were no longer able to find that "I AM Presence" or see It, they turned and created their own gods to deceive mankind—which they did! That was the downfall of Egypt and everyone else who attempts it. So I say to you, Beloved Students, never pretend to be what you are not!

You have observed, My Beloved Students, the conditions which have been among you, where individuals swearing loyalty to this Light and to the Messengers, so quickly turned aside and hated them. Never swear your loyalty to the Light and the Messengers until you are sure of yourself—because if you do, one day you have got to fulfill it and you may have to fulfill it under the most tragic circumstances! When you swear something to Life, remember you will fulfill it!

Therefore, in this day, the great Dissolving Process is taking place in the world of mankind, in all conditions whatsoever that exist. Remember, when you have a building in your city which has become out of date, in fulfilling and supplying the requirements for something better, you tear it down and rebuild it. The process of rebuilding the Perfection of Life through the human could be painless, if people would so have it; but if they will not have it, then it might become very painful.

Remember, My Dear People, Life has given you ages, has given you century upon century in which to make up your minds; but now you are coming down to the point where you are going to have to make up your minds, whether you will serve the Light or the shadows! Make a note of it, if you like, and the date I speak these Words tonight, if you want to verify it. We do not tell you anything which will not be verified, and remember that! You will find We, who are wholly Free Beings, know exactly what We say. We know the Truth of every Word; and therefore, My Dear People, don't pile upon yourselves more destructive forces by denying that I am giving this Dictation. Do not deny that I am the Being I say I am, and do not say it is the Messenger making up these Words! Mankind is going to stop that kind of thing. We are exactly what We say We are, and the Messenger is but voicing My Words to you; and if you think We

cannot fulfill what We bring to your attention, then you are greatly mistaken.

I came here to bless your Earth, and I shall do it! Sanat Kumara, who four and a half million years ago came from Venus, is the Guardian of your people and their Savior! Why do you suppose all this is coming about? By His Decree! How do you suppose your Beloved Saint Germain was raised up, given the Ascension, and made the Lord of the Seventh Ray? By your Beloved Sanat Kumara—the Authority for this entire Earth; and Everyone to whose attention you have been drawn, is under His Great Authority. I am the Leader of the second Group which has come from Venus to assist the Earth.

I charge you, don't one of you go forth from this room and say that is not True! If you do, I will follow you up and prove It to you! I mean that! This doubt, unbelief, and falsehood of mankind, I tell you, shall cease! Beloved Ones, remember—It is the only way mankind can have their Freedom. Mankind have got to be honest with each other, honest with Life—and stop their everlasting doubt, criticism, and condemnation of that which they do not understand! We are really the Guardians of mankind; so I warn you from this day henceforth, do not let anybody go forth and say that I am not what I say I am! This thing is going down in mankind! It has got to do it, for them to be spared!

Let Me tell you something, you Blessed Ones who are here tonight—I leave you free to believe this or not: There are three million people in America today who know of this “I AM” Activity; and out of that three million, two million five hundred thousand know It is Real. Now then, what does one human opinion amount to—in comparison to the great volume of Intelligence which is acting upon this Earth! They know It is True, and are making their Calls to Life to render this Service, in the silence of their own homes and offices.

You would be surprised, Blessed People, to understand and see your great businessmen in America who have been listening to these Class Broadcasts and the Transcriptions; and once they touch It, continue to see and remain to admire. This man I told you of, who was listening to the Transcriptions, is only one of the influential men and women of America. So do not be ashamed to come to the Classes of the Messengers. One day, you would seek throughout the Earth to get there!

Remember, these Messengers, as one has told you, have battled with the unbelief of mankind, and have taken their scathing, false condemnation for the last time! Remember, My Dear People, that We shall be the Guardians of the future. They shall not be subject to any more of it! Therefore, as they go forward—and you who are so loyal and wonderful, remember your

love, your gratitude become the Almighty Guarding Presence of your Beloved Messengers, who give their all and ask nothing for themselves. Remember what friends you have!

Therefore, We rejoice to see the shell of New York broken! This "I AM" Activity will expand, and all falsehood in New York concerning this Mighty Light shall cease to be! Dear People, when individuals are willing to give their Life for their fellowman, it is the Greatest Gift in Life. These Messengers who for five years have been giving their Life to you, to America and the World—asking not a dime, asking not one single thing for themselves, not even asking Us to sustain them in health or supply—they have depended upon their own Application and Call to the "I AM Presence" of Life for their health, their strength, their limitless energy, and the Power which they wield today. So I say to you, be kind enough to yourselves to speak well of this "I AM" Activity.

Remember the opportunity which is before you! This Law of Life is before you! You have heard the Messengers say this a number of times, but I say to you: instead of handing It to you on a Golden Platter, a Free Gift of Life, it is a Jewelled Container which hands to you the Freedom of Life! I once invited the Beloved Students into My Garden. Do you think that means just a place of beautiful shrubbery? Oh no, that means a Place of the Jewels of Perfection in the

Attainment of Life, which you may observe while your bodies sleep! So you may come to Me and see for yourselves, and if you so decree it, retain the Memory on your return. Then tell Me on your return whether I am Real or not! I offer you the opportunity!

The World is returning, Beloved Ones, to the Glory of God, and in that Glory has found Its Scepter, the Words "I AM." No wonder individuals now and then sought the World over for the explanation of those two Words; but when they did attain that Explanation, they were no longer of the World, and mankind soon saw them no more!

Notice, your Beloved Messengers came to know the Power of those Words and chose to remain here and assist you. Do you not think it is time for them to no longer battle with mankind to carry to them the Truth? Do you not think it is time that is finished? I think so, and if you will observe, you will see with Me that is quite right!

There are a lot of things I would like to say to you tonight; but because of the Service being rendered, I cannot cause you to be too hilarious. The Messenger felt that Happiness when I stood here, for I do want you to be so happy! In the Happiness of Life is the Great Power and Victory! When you are tense and frightfully disturbed, how could Life release Its Freeing Power to you? So in Happiness, in the Great Joy, Ecstasy, and Enthusiasm of your Acceptance of Life, there comes the

Great Outpouring! Then do your body and mind and world of action become saturated with the Perfection of Life; and for a time you wonder that everything seems so lovely, that everything seems so peaceful. Then, when you do not understand how to hold that Radiance, all of a sudden you find yourself back in the radiation of the outer world; and you wonder what on Earth has happened. That is just it!

You who are here—and even, I say, to you who are here for the first time—if you decree it, if you so determine it, you could hold this Radiation which is here for all time. You cannot do it if you doubt! If you question My Reality, you cannot have My Substance, because I won't let you have It! You know It is Mine! You gentlemen out here in the World get a bunch of money in your hands and you say: "This is mine and you cannot have any. I will use this as I want to," and you do; but what it brings back to you sometimes!

May I offer a beautiful suggestion, Ladies and Gentlemen? In all the money which you use in the future, would you ask the Wisdom of your Life to direct its use? That would be very, very great Wisdom, Ladies and Gentlemen! Do you think you would like to do that? Oh yes, some of you would; but I question whether all of you would quite depend upon the Wisdom of your Life Stream to direct that activity. It might choose to do something you would not want to do. Then what would happen? Now that has been



the condition of the past; but after tonight, you will have to do what the Wisdom of your Life wants you to do, I assure you!

Do you think that is coercion? Oh no, but it is just making you acquainted with your Life, giving your Life the Authority. Isn't that quite right? Isn't that Divine Order and Divine Justice to give your Life the Authority in and through and over those bodies? I will guarantee you this about those bodies, every one here: there are a lot of things they have done in the past, which they won't want to do in the future. Watch it and see if I am truthful! You know sometimes We just must help mankind, whether they want It or not. We just must do It! Then after a while, when you discover It, you will be quite grateful for It.

*My Dear Ones, I say this to the whole Student Body: oh, did you really know what the Outpouring of Kindliness, Divine Love, and Blessing upon your fellowman would do—the Doors it would open to you—you would never cease, waking or sleeping, because you would charge your Higher Mental Bodies to keep it up while you sleep! It is one of the loveliest things in the world, because that will keep you harmonized, when otherwise your attention would be on something else.*

So many letters have reached the Messengers asking, "How are we to keep our attention where it belongs?" It is easy enough. Shall I tell you the very

simple Secret of it? Every time your attention starts to wander off on to something undesirable, begin to pour out Divine Love and Blessing to everything; and you will see how quickly it stops its action, how quick your attention returns where it belongs, because that is the Power of your "I AM Presence." It is a very—pardon Me if I use the term—but it is a very "cunning" way of fooling your human self! It cannot talk back to you!

Remember, for a little time yet, there are still two of you; not for a great while, but yet a little while there are still two of you—the outer and the Inner—the Inner man who wants your Perfection up here, but the outer man says: "Oh, I scream for the things of the outer world." Sackcloth and ashes! That is what the things of the outer world are without Wisdom directing; but when Wisdom does direct the things of the outer world, they will bring Happiness and Blessings to you and your fellowman.

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE XIII

August 16, 1939

OAKLAND, CALIFORNIA

Thank you, Beloved Ones, with all My Heart. I greet you in the Name of Life, in the Power of Light and in the Authority of My Victory!

During the advancement of the recent months among the "I AM" Student Body and in all that has taken place, it has been Our Great Joy in Our Observation to take note, not only of individuals, but of the activities produced in the various cities, through the different Service of the Groups who are carrying on the "I AM" Activities there.

In Oakland and San Francisco, while both have been powerful Activities, yet each one is entirely different, and is rendering Service to the Light according to the requirements of each city. In Los Angeles it is still wholly different. Now what does that mean, Dear Ones? It means that Wisdom is governing each Activity, even though individuals outwardly were unaware of it. They were compelled to utilize that which was most needed for the preparation, and in the preparation for this which was recently achieved.

In the outer Life you make certain preparation,

do you not, for any achievement? So in this Great "I AM" Activity of Life, in certain things it requires definite preparation, and that means the raising of the vibratory action by the Call of the "I AM" Student Body in these cities. I wish you to observe! Since some of you are here from Los Angeles, I ask you to observe while each is a wholly different Activity, yet each one was combining as part of the Great Pattern, to bring the Release for this Achievement.

Do I make Myself clear to you, just what this means? Various ones and the Messengers have said this to you and encouraged you in the Mighty "I AM" Decrees which you have sent forth! That is very well, but now notice carefully, and please do not forget it. Your sincere and earnest Calls are responsible for this Achievement—because with all the Power We wield and release, It had to gain a certain momentum from the "I AM" Student Body before the Achievement could take place. That is why tonight I shall endeavor to have you feel the important part you take, in this Great Victory and Freedom of Life which must come.

Had you forgotten, Beloved Ones, that more than a year ago, I had expected to return to My Home? Then, because of certain Achievements in your outer world of activity by your Beloved Saint Germain, I saw the means by which I might assist; and I determined to stay another certain length of

time. Now, I have decided to remain still longer.  
(*applause—audience rising*)

Beloved Ones, while you are standing, may I make this Statement? Providing the “I AM” Student Body as It exists today in their sincerity, will continue with these Mighty “I AM” Decrees as they have, from that which We are able to observe under outer conditions thus far, there is not the slightest question that by another year you would have gained such Victory and Momentum of the Light that almost all danger of war in your America would have perished. (*applause*) You will remember One said to you recently, that more than fifty-one percent had been gained in the balance on the side of the Light. Well, that has gained considerably since! However, it means also you must sustain that Momentum already gained.

Who do you think rendered this Almighty Service to you tonight, just before and when the Messenger was calling your attention to the Action of the Violet Consuming Flame? The Great Goddess of Light! (*applause*) Now I am going to tell you something. I of course did not ask Her Permission, because I thought She might object, but it is this: You remember since the Glorious “Call to Light” went forth and so many people over America have been so blessed by singing and hearing it, you would think that We always held a somewhat definite, certain Radiance, would you not? Since We are Perfect Beings, you would naturally

suppose that—because We are Perfection, you know. Let Me tell you something: the Great Divine Love which has been poured forth to the Goddess of Light—since Her Great Achievement and Our mention of it, I believe in Chicago, Her Radiance is intensified extremely!

I say this for a definite reason tonight, because We have heard among the Student Body many times, “Well, what could we do for a Being who is wholly Perfect?” Haven’t you thought, haven’t you wondered sometimes, “Well, what could we mortals do for a Great Perfect Being”? Just that! Your great love and gratitude pouring forth to Us for an Achievement for your Blessing, must bring a result. It cannot be prevented. Therefore, it is an Intensification of the Natural Light which the Student Body express. This is the first time this Statement has ever been made to humanity, but I want you tonight to realize all It means!

Oh, My Dear Ones, in your humble walks of Life, whatever they may be, is it possible that you would still think in your humble capacity, you could do so little? No matter how humble your position, you can make the Call to the Presence of Life, quite as well as anyone else; and your Higher Mental Body and your “Mighty I AM Presence” are just as Perfect and Powerful as anyone else’s. Oh, for the day that humanity as individuals realize that! Won’t you be seated.

It is so tremendous, and I have noticed at some points individuals felt as though they were not doing all they should, when they feel limitations, either financial or otherwise. Please don't feel that! Go right on with your Mighty "I AM" Decrees and your Calls, and one day your every Heart's desire must be fulfilled! Life wants it to be! You want it to be! And in your attitude for the Perfection of Life, is there anything which stands between you and that Perfection?

Now notice this carefully. When your attention is held upon your "I AM Presence"—and of course, if it is *wholly constructive attention*, then there is not a thing stands between this form and the Perfection which that "Presence" is, during the moment your attention is fixed there, when not interrupted by human desire. Don't think that you can give your attention to the "Presence" with great intensity for five minutes and then the next hour have flooding through your feeling all kinds of human desires, and receive the Fulfillment of your Calls—because you would annul the action to a large degree. You would start your human power of human qualification into action again, clothing the Greater Stream of Life you are calling forth into action, with human qualities.

May I make clear tonight what happens with a goodly number? Every time you call to your Presence, the "Mighty I AM," a Greater Power of Light and Energy surges into your body and your feeling world.

It must be so, it cannot be otherwise! Then if you continue to let human feelings and desires charge into that greater Energy which you bring forth, you create conditions for yourself which are ten, twenty, fifty times more difficult to handle.

Now suppose you had a slight suspicion of something and you began to call this Great Light forth, and had gained considerable momentum of It; if you had not made the outer effort to control that, you would intensify your suspicion, until in half of the things you touched, that suspicion would act. Then it would make you so susceptible and irritable, that you would be subject to its influence almost constantly.

It is the same way if you are inclined to be talkative—and you know how a great many are. If you are in the habit of saying whatever comes into your mind, and especially when you are irritable, do you not see, as you call forth that Greater Light and Power, how that habit will become greatly intensified; so if you do not know what is acting, you will not control it, and everywhere you move, you will tell your private troubles to everybody you contact! That is a dangerous thing in the extreme—very dangerous!

Dear Ones, when your Beloved Saint Germain so lovingly asks something of you and you refuse to give obedience or rebel against it, it is dangerous in the extreme. One day, if continued, it would throw you out of the Light entirely. That is why tonight, I



am calling your attention to the absolute necessity of self-control in your feelings! As you call the Greater Power of Light and Energy from the “Presence” into action, It must flow through your physical body.

Now for instance, something occurs, as it does so many times when these Dictations have taken place. If you would be interested, I do not mind explaining to you. While the Messenger has around him his own Tube of Light, yet My Tube of Light always supersedes his during the time I am talking to you! Now then, if he had been having irritable, disturbed feelings before I did this, he would be subject to the Power which I wield in My Tube of Light and Its Intensification. Therefore, do you not see, that unless his feeling world was at Perfect Peace and he held the Harmony, I would not dare drop My Tube of Light about him while I am talking to you, because I would intensify any quality too much?

You see why there is the imperative necessity for the self-governing action in your feelings. These are Great and Mighty Laws, Dear Students. Do you not understand by this time, that you are dealing with Law, the Law of your Life, everyone’s Life, and not the opinions of these Beloved Messengers? They are stating Eternal Laws to you. I am now stating the Eternal Laws of Life, and they are no one’s opinion. Do you see the difference between a human opinion and that which We know to be the Law of Life?

The Messenger was covering tremendous grounds with you this evening here, in calling your attention to these qualities of action. That is why it is useless to keep calling—and I should really use the words “almost fatal”—to keep calling for Greater Energy, Light, and Power if you will not use self-control to govern your feelings, because whatever discordant feeling is within you, will be intensified a thousandfold, according to the intensity of your nature.

These are vital things, Dear Ones. Again let Me repeat with all the Kindness and Love of My Heart, that you are not dealing in these Instructions with human opinions, with anybody's opinion, not even Ours! You are dealing with the Laws of Life—definitely and clearly all about you! That is why, Dear Ones, don't feel unkindly to the Messengers when with so great a Love and such dynamic Power, they assert these Truths to you, to break through the human element and qualifications which may be there. They do it so you may have the Blessing. Don't blame these kindly, precious people. We are the Ones who are giving this “I AM” Knowledge, this Great Wisdom; and everyone should be interested in It, since It is the Law of everyone's Life! It is the same Law by which We attained Our Freedom; and really you have been told so many times that this Law of the “Mighty I AM” is the identical, the same Law and Application which all Ascended Beings who exist, had to use to free Themselves.

Now in regard to the achievement of the “I AM” Student Body, out of the million “I AM” Students—I have not the definite figures before Me, but I should say at least six hundred thousand are making absolutely steady, definite progress in the expanding of their own Light. Oh, there are many whom you never heard of at all—not that they want to avoid the Student Body, but they are people who have a definite feeling that they want to bring themselves to a definite state of Perfection before they join the “I AM” Student Body. It is quite a wonderful thing to feel like that. It is really not necessary at all; but if they have the feeling, then they should be allowed to follow it.

There are so many throughout America and now Australia, Africa, Scotland, Switzerland, and even in Germany, who are seeking this Light. They have a great, powerful, intense interest over there. It is spreading like a breath among those people who secretly in their Hearts want Freedom, Supply, and Perfection for their beloved ones. It is there where the greatest intestinal disturbance ever known is among those people, because of a lack of proper food. Saint Germain and I were there just recently, and the stories and the pretense brought to the outer world of abundance is not true. Neither is it in Russia! Hundreds and thousands of the peasants of Russia are on one-tenth rations in many parts of Russia. Don’t let the outer world deceive you in these things!

Think of it! The conditions are such that women are joining the armies in these various countries. Why do you suppose that is? In order to have a little more food.

*These are the conditions in those places. Oh, you Blessed People of America, how every Heart in America should sing Its Loyalty to America for the privilege which you have to live here today in this abundance. America is not to blame for the politicians and the war lords who have caused hundreds of thousands to be out of employment here. Individuals are to blame for that, not the people of any nation nor America! Remember that, Dear People! Do not accept the false promises of any activity in America which tells you, you will have a certain amount of money every month regardless of outer conditions. These plans are insanity. Mankind cannot have something for nothing! Every human being in America must earn what comes to each one. Just a part of humanity cannot earn or furnish money and food for those who are idle! The people who are idle are not to blame in most instances. Of course some of them enjoy it, but not the great body of them.*

Now in bringing you to this point, My Dear Ones, this "I AM" Light—this "I AM" Call which sets into operation the Activities of Love, Wisdom, Power, and Light, directed by the Higher Mental Body of every person in America—is the only Remedy in the

World which can come and be permanent! If blessed mankind today only understood this, every person in America would rush to understand and apply this Great Law of the “I AM”! Then their Mighty Freedom would come so quickly, because the more who join in this Great Call to Light, the more powerful is the momentum gained for America, as well as you individually!

Now observe how every Group in America is twice, three times, and sometimes many times a day, calling for this Almighty Blessing, Protection, and Supply for America. Well, that is a gaining in the Spirit of the Nation! Perhaps I should use the term “Life” instead of “Spirit,” because it is! It is gaining in the Power of the Life of the Nation.

You understand, through the individuals who are the people of a nation—the nation has Life, as well as individuals. That is why the magnificent opportunity which is yours today, Blessed People, is to apply the Law of the “Mighty I AM Presence”—which not only releases you individually, but acts for the Nation to produce Peace, Happiness, Harmony, and Balanced Employment for the entire Nation; and then the people have Freedom!

Do you know how the dictators, not the nations of the World, get a nation into war? They drive them to a given point where everything fierce within them begins to assert itself, and then they turn on the war.

I perceive that some of you gentlemen have been in this position where your families are without food. When you are without money to produce supply or longer give food and shelter to your loved ones, can any of you tell Me just what is in your Hearts? It is not very good, is it? Is it any wonder, Gentlemen, if desperation is in your feeling world, when the Light in you knows that no human being on this Earth, has any right to prevent you having food and shelter?

I am putting Life straight to you tonight, Beloved Ones, because this is the position in which America stands today. There are many loyal, magnificent people, loyal to America; but there are a lot of people, because of the privation to which they have been subjected, who are ready to do anything—even to give the secrets of America away for a few dollars to provide food and shelter for their families. *They start in by believing that just a little won't be discovered; but I tell you, Dear People, no wrong in the Universe ever remains hidden! It is impossible, and especially these days, when hundreds of thousands of people are calling to the Light of the "Mighty I AM Presence" to have everything that is of deception revealed. Then mankind is setting a Great Law into action, and It must be fulfilled.*

That is why, when your "I AM" Decrees began to go forth and gained a momentum, the spies by the dozens were revealed and brought to the attention

of the people of America. They were not before, yet they had been there all these years. That is how and why in your activity, whether it be individual or in the Nation, the quality which you assert through Self-control, Harmony, and Constructive Activities in the Calls to the Powers of Light and the Energy from your “Mighty I AM Presence,” will as surely bring that Perfection into you and your world, as you call for It, Dear Ones.

These are Laws of Life, free from any human opinions whatsoever. Since all of the outer world has dealt with human opinions through the centuries, to a great many people at first, it seems almost inconceivable that today the Great Laws of Life could be stated to mankind unadulterated by any opinion—not only by human opinions, but Divine Opinions. It is one of the greatest things in the Universe, My Dear People!

I rejoice at the greater and greater and greater number who are grasping this, and who are reading the *Saint Germain Series*’ Books and the Magazines. I tell you, you can do no greater thing in the world every spare moment you have, than to read these Books; and keep yourselves in Our Vibratory Action, and in connection with the Individuals referred to in them! In the *Ascended Master Discourses*, *The “I AM” Discourses*, the *Ascended Master Light*, and the Book of “I AM” Decrees for instance, My Dear Ones, what do you think happens? When you read a chapter, you are enfolded in the Power of Saint Germain who dictated

that chapter—or whatever Master is dictating. You are also compelling yourself to feel the connection with your own “Mighty I AM Presence,” whether you believed It was there or not! That is the Power of *The “I AM” Discourses* to hold you in Definite Connection with your own “Mighty I AM Presence.”

Then, *feel all* that is in the *Ascended Master Discourses*, the *Ascended Master Light*. My Dear Ones, I know it has been said before, and I say it to you again because I want you to feel all it means to you! Every time you read a Dictation, a Discourse which is in those Books, you are in connection with the Great Being who gave It! If you don’t believe the Great Being whose Name is there gave It, it is just too bad for you—because that Great Being gave the Dictation, just as I am giving this Dictation tonight. This Messenger has nothing to do with It, except to repeat My Words.

Therefore, mankind should awake to the Importance, the Magnificent Assistance and Blessing which is theirs, in turning every unoccupied moment to reading a page or a chapter, to hold them in that Great Power and Presence of Light. They will find It the greatest thing ever known in their experience. All this is in addition to your own individual Call to your Great “I AM” Presence of Life!

Now observe! Why has mankind not known this before? Until Saint Germain brought this



Explanation and the Powerful Instruction which It is, no one knew anything about It, except that those Words “I AM” existed! His Explanation is Complete, and not one thing is left unexplained. Therefore, those who care to, will find a Complete and Full Explanation, as I have so many times seen when I have observed the letters which come to the Messenger, revealing how the individuals’ questions have been answered.

[Lotus returned from Broadcast at this point.]

Bless you, Beloved Lotus! May I, through the hand of the Messenger, give you My Love and Blessing, and thank you for your Courage, Strength, and Power of Light flowing out to the defense of America and the beloved “I AM” Students. Thank you so much. (*applause—audience rising*)

This Explanation, Beloved Ones, I trust tonight, will make many things dear to you. What I just started to say was this: I wish you could realize what it would mean to you in looking up the Answers to your questions, which are within those Books—what a Blessing would be yours, because the Answers really are all there, only you do not remember just where to find them; but in searching them out, oh, what a Blessing is yours!

That is why Saint Germain in His Great Wisdom has provided these Books, which really are textbooks, if you care to call them that. They are the Law of you and your Life and will always remain so, because the

Truths they convey never change; the activities might in some degree, but the Laws, the Fundamentals will never change! For instance, when I, at the Royal Teton, issued the Fiat which discarded the old occult laws for this Earth, it does seem it demanded considerable Authority, doesn't it? Yet that Authority was Mine! I utilized It, and I did not ask for any human opinions about It! It was done, and if you don't believe Me, you will find those old laws do not operate longer!

To the astonishment of some of the old occult students of America, when the Messenger contacted some of them, he said: "Well you don't seem to believe what Victory did, but I ask you to observe! Try the laws and see whether they operate as they once did," and sure enough, they found they did not any longer operate! Of course they could not, because the power was withdrawn.

One man, whom the Messenger met in the Figueroa Hotel in Los Angeles, who was a great occult student, said to the Messenger, "Oh, I wish to go in the mountains where I can meditate." The Messenger looked at him and said: "You great big strapping human being, you want to go and hide away in the mountains and meditate. Don't you know the day of meditation is over?" He was highly insulted. The Messenger said: "What you need today is to go out here in the World, roll up your sleeves, and carry this Great Light of the 'I AM'

to the people, if you know this Law!” (*applause*) But that great big husky man, six feet two, wanted to slip away on a mountaintop and meditate.

My Dear Ones, today is the day of action; and mankind has to have that Action by the Power of Light which their “Mighty I AM Presence” is flooding through them! That is why I say to you tonight, Dear Ones, don’t waste any time on your tea parties! Don’t waste any time in your card parties! Do you know what you do, Blessed People, when you go to your card parties? You previously invited all the entities that were in the neighborhood; but now since you cannot do that, at least in California [because the entities had all been removed from California just previous to this Dictation], you might draw forth the action of your own creation, if it has not been dissolved.

My Dear People, please, oh please, oh please understand what irritation does in your feeling world—no matter on Earth what is the cause! It opens you broadside to all destructive forces! Oh, the Messengers have said this so much, yet mankind just doesn’t believe it. Then they go on and generate conditions which bring them misery and unhappiness, and which sometimes turn them from the Light, because they will not listen and believe that the Messengers tell them the Truth. Well, in that case, they just must have the experience. We don’t want to see you go on, Beloved Ones, in any kind of limitation, privation, or distress.

This Action which the Goddess of Light set into action for you—just for you who are in this room, because It did not extend tonight outside—just for you who are here, It will remain a Blessing to you forever. (*applause—audience rising*)

Now, while you are standing may I say this: You know it is not always easy to govern your appetite when you are hungry; but sometimes you take such a quantity of food into the stomach, that the stomach gets all excited wondering what it is going to do with it. Then sometimes Vesuvius erupts! Then again, you feel so unhappy because it does not. Well that is not the fault of the food! The food was no doubt very good, but just a little too much. So, I would ask the Students to be very discreet.

You know Saint Germain has quite often had his eyes on the Messenger. Sometimes the Messenger is getting along so beautifully, and all of a sudden the desire is gone and he thinks—what a pity that all of that food should remain. The Messenger may think I am picking on him, but still I am not! Dear Ones, how wonderful it is to assert—notice, Dear People—to assert Self-control, which is God-control and Dominion over all things touching your worlds; and how easily, readily, and quickly each one may do this, by calling to the Higher Mental Body to govern all.

You know mankind is, I am so sorry to say, very forgetful; and after one trying experience, in a short

time they have forgotten and try it over. But after a while, the experience registers; then the difficulty is solved, at least for a while.

Tonight, Beloved Ones, My Joy is so great! I thank you for your love and your gratitude. It has made many wonderful things possible, which I may not even mention to you; but please accept all that I have been permitted to do for the Blessing and Assistance which has come.

Will you now enter this coming Class with the Glory of tonight and the three days in San Francisco? Then Its Full Glowing Power and Dominion will lift and lift and lift you into the Full Glory and Dominion of the “Mighty I AM”—the Light which beats your Hearts—carrying you forward in the Great Harmony and Glory of Its Presence, and making you My Victory of Life!

Thank you so much.



**PART II**

**THE “I AM” DISCOURSES**

**BY MIGHTY VICTORY**

**THE FOLLOWING DISCOURSES**  
**WERE DICTATED**  
**THROUGH**

**THE BELOVED MESSENGER**  
**MRS. G.W. BALLARD**

## DISCOURSE I

November 5, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

### MINUTEMEN

Beloved Minute Men of Saint Germain, as I come to you this morning, watching the Light as It has expanded here in this Group throughout the months past, I wish to give you the Encouragement, the Great Joy which it is to Us, to see the steady, All-powerful, Ever-expanding, Mighty, Blazing, Increasing Light which has gone forth from you over the months past. We add to every wave that you send forth, the Great Expansion which is gathering Its Power in the atmosphere of Earth to the point where—as that moment approaches when the sudden Release takes place—you will find the Momentum has all been gathered. That which has gone before stands ready and waiting for the Cosmic Amplification, to move into quick action in the outer and hold Dominion.

There is no use in accepting or acknowledging anything but the Victory of Light! I wish to charge you this morning with Our Positive Feeling of the Inevitable Victory of the Light; and if you will take your unshakable Stand not to acknowledge anything except the Victory of the Light which produces



Perfection for you and through you, then you give Me the Greatest Power and Opening through which to act! That enables all the Powers of Light to amplify everything which goes forth from you, with Their Cosmic Victory as well as Mine! It but takes your continued acceptance, your continued acknowledgment of Victory, to bring that into outer manifestation in the physical conditions around you.

If your limitations have come by your continued acknowledgment that “I have been this and I have been that, and I am this kind of distress and I am that kind of distress”—if your acknowledgment of those conditions has brought you into the limitations of today, then your acknowledgment of My Presence, of My Victory, of My Legions, of My Authority, of My Cosmic Power, of My Cosmic Love, of My Cosmic Forgiveness, of My Cosmic Victory, must as inevitably manifest in the Fullness of My Perfection as your limitations have manifested, in which you have been enmeshed for centuries. Everything to which you direct your attention can be changed with the Cosmic Flame of My Cosmic Victory, and those Ascended Master Qualities which have brought Me My Victory for so long.

The Cosmic Currents have been reversed some months ago, in regard to the conditions of the outer world. Some of you have noticed that. The outer world has awakened to a great deal within the last

year! Now it but remains for the people to take their stand and acknowledge that which they want—in order to open the gates wide for the Onrush of whatever Cosmic Power and Assistance is necessary to change conditions in the physical octave into the Perfection which was once here and shall come again!

I come this morning to charge you with the Reminder to keep acknowledging My Victory in all that you do! The sinister force has threatened certain things in America, if those who stand for the Light move into their outer authority and hold command! I would appreciate very much over the next thirty days, or at least until the Thanksgiving Class begins and during the Seven Sacred Weeks, if in your "I AM" Decrees and as much of your private Application as possible, you would keep acknowledging My Victory of Light, Saint Germain's Victory and Freedom of Light, Hercules' Victory and Power of Light, Lord Maitreya's Victory and Love of the Light, the Silent Watcher's Cosmic Silence and Power of Light! The more you can give acknowledgment to the Victory, and then the Special Quality of each of the Cosmic Beings whose Assistance you have been calling, the more you will intensify the Protective Power and the Pressure which is the Impelling Victory of Light, forward into outer Authority, into conditions of the physical world!

Call forth the Cosmic Victory and Authority of

Light from the Great Divine Director! Call forth the Victory and Wealth of Light from the Mighty Lord Maha Chohan and the Mighty Virgo, and I would call It also from the Great Beings who direct the Forces of the Elements. Call forth the Victory and Power of Light from the Goddess of Light and the Queen of Light! Call forth the Cosmic Victory and Healing by Light from the Beloved Nada, the Beloved Mary, the Beloved Meta, Beloved Quan Yin, and Beloved Diana!

Call forth the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, and then whatever other Qualities you desire in all your "I AM" Decrees for the next thirty days; and let us see how much Pressure and Momentum that will release into the physical structure of Earth, as a barrier against threatening riots and revolution! The sinister force has made the threat that if they do not go into office, then they will have a revolution in America! Well, there are other people in the Universe beside themselves, and We happen to be Some of those others! That is the reason for the next thirty days We want the Acknowledgment of your Victory, your Light, your Freedom, and the Authority of the American people in command of the physical octave!

Great Assistance has recently come forth from out the Great Silence to you here and to your Beloved America, and that Assistance I am sure you will greatly appreciate. In the recent Star which has appeared, there is an intensification of the Outpouring of the Fire

Element for the accomplishment of Peace! Therefore, if you will concentrate on the acknowledgment of My Power of Victory, the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Peace, and all the Cosmic Assistance required to compel It into physical action; then command It to take possession, produce Perfection, and go on with the rest of that Decree—you will give Us an opportunity to draw forth certain Actions of the Cosmic Law which otherwise would not be possible. We would deeply appreciate your concentration on this Acknowledgment over the next thirty days.

The sinister force is caught in the recoil of its own qualities; and like all conditions of that sort, the nearer they come to their complete annihilation, the more frightful becomes their viciousness, because of their increasing fear. That reminds Me—I wish everyone under this Radiation would definitely take those two qualities, doubt and fear, and compel their annihilation from the Universe forever! You do work occasionally on yourselves to be rid of those qualities: but there is so much of that feeling acting in mankind, and so much of it generated through war, that you really need a concentrated "I AM" Decree on that, almost like your Purifying Decree, in order to keep yourselves free from the mass pressure of those qualities!

We have touched lightly upon this matter before, but I think I shall give just another slight Explanation

in order to help you. You need to consciously make the Call or consciously give the Command, in the Authority of your own “Mighty I AM Presence” and the Ascended Host, that you are cut free—forever free—from the mass pressure and the action of certain qualities which have held the entire human race in bondage for centuries. Doubt and fear are two of those qualities. Selfishness and discord cover a similar activity, because all fear is selfishness and all doubt is discord.

There is so much that acts in mankind’s mental and feeling world which is but an aggregate of acceptance in the feelings of the mass of the people throughout the centuries! Many times a wave of that feeling, as it bursts upon the individual, causes one to accept many things which, if that wave never touched the individual, that one would not have accepted. So in cutting yourselves free from the mass pressure or accumulation of any particular destructive quality, I am sure you will feel your own authority and power act with much greater speed.

Many times in consuming people’s human creation, We have taken away the entire accumulation of the form which has been built. We have consumed the substance and drawn it away completely, then purified it; but the atomic structure of the body has been so in the habit of accepting that rate of vibration as flowing through the mental and feeling world, that for some

time after the whole condition was removed, the atomic structure still felt the old condition, when it had really been consumed. That is what I have reference to in the way of mass acceptance, or the mass race consciousness of any particular destructive thing.

This is what needs a definite, positive Call from yourselves, using the Authority of your own Life Streams, to acknowledge that you are Free from all race consciousness which is not the Victory, Freedom, Purity, and Perfection of the Light. Then it is as if the Hand of your "Presence" drew out of your atomic structure, every rate of vibration which was of the quality and the feeling of the mass pressure or acceptance of that same thing in all mankind.

You will find this will bring you very much greater courage because when you feel yourselves released from the mass feeling about a condition, and then you are more conscious of the Power and Mastery of your own "Mighty I AM Presence," it will give you a sense of buoyancy, a sense of courage, a sense of mastery and control over destructive forces which will allow the Light to blaze through you with very much greater Speed and Power of Action. Your own pressure of that Light will increase in leaps and bounds, as you definitely command yourselves cut free from the mass feeling about any destructive condition. The mass feeling more often touches the individual's world, than anyone knows in the unascended state.

We want to release through you and throughout America, an Increasing Action of the Cosmic Light which will close in upon frightfully destructive conditions around some individuals, and make them thoroughly aware that they have failed, because very vicious threats have been made by the communists about certain things they are going to do if America does not sell out wholesale to them. Well, America is not going to sell out wholesale. We have determined that! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you so much. We offer that to the Mighty Saint Germain for the Freedom of America over communism forever, then the Expansion of America's Light until the Earth itself is freed forever from that which is no part of the Divine Plan. Thank you so much. Won't you be seated.

In acknowledging your Victory of the Light in America, be sure you consciously remember South America and Central America, as well as North America, because We want to bring an intensified acknowledgment of the Victory, Authority, and Power of Light throughout the Americas, and to root out that which already has struck its fangs and claws into the Argentine. The sinister force has vowed to throw the whole World into destruction, and its viciousness against the last surviving part of the Planet is perhaps more vicious than all which has been pitted against the rest of the World in the centuries past.

So I warn you today, don't let down on your Calls

for the Protection of the Three Americas; and use your Drive and Bind Decree to drive and bind all that is of war or communism back into the brains and bodies of those who own the munitions plants of the World! Drive and bind the forces of all munitions back into the brains and bodies of those who have imposed this war upon mankind! There are many of those caught in channels of the outer world who are making munitions, yet they don't want to make them at all. We do not have reference to them; they were but caught in the mass onrush of that Stream of Energy. They were just part of it, and did not know how to extricate themselves or protect themselves against it; but if you will drive and bind the intended chaos and destruction intended for America, back into the brains and bodies of those who want to continue this war longer, you will find the recoil in the next three months very much more rapid than in the last nine months!

The Cosmic Light is coming in with increasing intensity. Keep calling that Substance of the Cosmic Light to close in upon every threat against America, and dissolve it before it can act! There is preparation being made during the day for the Dictation this evening, because the Elohim of Peace will dictate again. That is why you felt the Currents so intensely during the week. I come this morning to give you the Feeling of the Cosmic Victory which you must



outpicture in America! I shall stand by your sides! Give Me your Call and not one shall remain unanswered, but We need all the Acknowledgment possible by the people in the physical octave, of the Victory of Light which they really want; and not the acceptance through fear, that the destructive forces are going to get their own way in America.

The currents of the sinister force are being thrown back into its midst; and they shall strike its heart center, and it shall be removed from the Earth—but We need your Calls for your Victory of the Light, which is the Power that compels destructive forces back into their own cause.

I wonder if you know what it means when I said I had not known anything but Victory for Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries of Victory? Don't you realize then, when I come to charge you with that Feeling and Momentum of Mine—which has gathered throughout centuries of activity—do you not realize that is a Cosmic Pressure greater than all the sinister force of the World? Give your Acknowledgment of My Victory in everything you do. Take your stand that you won't have anything to do with anything except that My Victory is in all that you do. Charge My Cosmic Feeling of Victory into every bit of substance you contact! Call the Light of My Victory into everything you do! Feel My Luminous Presence! Feel My Cosmic Flame! Feel the Power of My Voice,

and BE the Manifestation of My Cosmic Momentum of that Victory for which you call!

Whenever you see the word "Victory" printed in the outer world, be sure to follow that with "of the Light." Of course there is no real Victory of destructive forces, but they think there is; and when you requalify that with Light, then wherever it stands another blaze of Light can go forth; for the Victory of Light is the only Victory there is in all Creation. All else must someday fail, but the Light lives on for Eternity! Only the Light contains Intelligence with which to act that can produce Perfection. Only the Light can overcome that which has opposed the Divine Plan and Its Fulfillment through mankind! Only the Light is Victory!

Therefore, My Momentum of Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries of Victory, means Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries of the gathering Power of Light, so blazing that the human, sinister qualities dare not look into It and live an instant longer. "I AM" your Victory! I promised you that, and if you will reread many times the closing Discourse in the *Ascended Master Light*, you will know just how close you are to My Heart! Then you should realize just how close you are to Victory, because your Victory and My Victory are One! You cannot divide Light!

Therefore, the intensity of the Light which you desire, as you increase It, has much to do with My Cosmic Momentum of Cosmic Victory. Since "I AM"

the Victory, the Cosmic Victory of Light, then you should realize that all which is of the shadows flees at My Approach! My Legions are the Angels of Victory, and wield Power that none on Earth have ever seen! Mankind have had a slight glimpse occasionally of a Fragment of Their Action, but none have seen My Cosmic Legions of Cosmic Victory in Full Action in the atmosphere of Earth. That is why I wish you to call into action for the next thirty days, and I ask you to draw by your Conscious Call into the physical octave of Earth, the Full Cosmic Action of My Cosmic Legions of the Angels of Victory. And may the atmosphere become so charged with Their Light, that the Powers of Light blaze and rarefy the atmosphere of Earth to the point where mankind see those flashes of Light and are compelled to their knees—until they know from whence the Mighty Powers of this Universe come, until they know the Power and Authority of that which is Greater than themselves!

Call the Full Cosmic Action of My Cosmic Legions of the Angels of Cosmic Victory into the atmosphere of Earth, to quell and to prevent anything which would bring revolution into America, attempt to cause destruction within Her borders, or create hatred of part of Her people against others who belong here also.

Call My Cosmic Legions of the Angels of Cosmic Victory into your business, into your homes, into your

affairs, and around your loved ones; and I shall show you that the Powers of Light never forget Their own! My Cosmic Legions of the Angels of Victory and Cosmic Victory to the Earth have weapons ye know not of. They wield Powers with which mankind cannot cope, and are Authority in the Activity of Light that none can defy. Well do I know, for I have often seen the fear in the sinister force around individuals who have opposed the Victory of Light throughout the centuries; for when the Cosmic Circle of Blue Flame stands before them and closes in and around them, then they know what the Victory of Light means! Then they know the Authority and Power of the Sacred Fire!

Please do not forget the Sacred Fire is part of My Activity to the Earth! "I AM" the Cosmic Action of that Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, of Cosmic Forgiveness and Cosmic Victory; and while My Victory of the Sacred Fire can be as gentle as a summer breeze, yet if need be, don't forget that the Victory which must come by the Power of Lightning can also stand in the atmosphere, instantly manifest at My Command!

You who have stood steadfast to your "Mighty I AM Presence" and the Ascended Host, you who love and appreciate and are grateful to the "Mighty I AM Presence" for the Cosmic Knowledge in the use of those Qualities which "I AM," and those who have for long centuries sought to stand with Me for the Victory of the Light to the Earth—now in

the hour of final adjustment, shall I stand with you! I will reveal what your Heart's Love for the Light through the centuries can draw to your beloved Nation in this hour of Her decision for the Final Freedom of mankind! This must come before Peace can be permanent on the Earth.

I did not consent to remain here on a mere possibility of Victory. If I have known nothing but Victory for Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries, should I change My Habits now? Would I remain to reverse a Momentum that is almost a million years old? Certainly not! Then, when I decided to abide with you until we saw this thing through to the finish, I knew whereof I spoke; and I decided of My own Volition, to be that Power of Victory around you, if you would accept Me! That is the end for all time to the sinister forces of Earth!

The Beloved Goddess of Light in Her constant Call for more Light, by which She won Her Victory, is My own Daughter in Service! She, remember, is the Victory of Light! Her Power is the Manifestation of that Victory of Light; and She, like My Legions of Victory, knows no such thing as defeat! It is but a gathering of more and more Light, by your Conscious Acknowledgment of Light, which brings the overwhelming Onrush that is Victory forever.

In the Mighty Host of Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings who govern the destiny of the Earth,

in the Mighty Service that your Beloved Saint Germain has rendered to mankind throughout the centuries, in all that your Beloved Master Jesus brought for the Freedom and Victory of mankind, I have stood always and drawn the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to assist Them! I stand by those They have loved so long, to give My Cosmic Power of that Victory now, in the hour of America's crisis.

Let there be no acceptance in your mental or feeling world of anything for America but the Victory of Light! In these mighty Calls which you have been giving, My Dear Ones, is a Power of Victory of which as yet you do not comprehend but a very small part; and if you would like to call for the Cosmic Power of Victory from the Electronic Belt around the Physical Sun, you will find an amplification in Its Cosmic Action of that which I represent from the Planet Venus.

When you wish to call forth any particular Quality from these Great Individualized Centers of Cosmic Action of the Light and the Sacred Fire, you have but to place your attention upon Them, giving your adoration to your "I AM Presence"; and your Call to It and to Them will start into action, by the very energy you send forth, the Power of Victory for which you call. Your very love, gratitude, and Call through your attention to your "I AM Presence" and to Them, automatically is the first wave of energy as it goes

forth, which strikes into that Greater Wave of Power and begins Its return Currents to you in whatever Magnitude is required to fulfill your Calls.

Those Great Cosmic Manifestations of Light, Power, and Victory in this Universe, are drawn within this System of Worlds and at certain points on the Earth's surface for this exact purpose of assisting you. When I have come from that Glorious Planet of Beauty and Happiness, and I am abiding within the atmosphere of Earth—as are these other Great Beings who are assisting in the cleansing of the Earth at this time—then you must know the Cosmic Law has sent Us to your assistance because It has demanded the end of that which has destroyed God's Gifts to mankind so long, the end of that which has dared to oppose itself to the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan of all Creation.

Puny mankind! Puny human beings who pit their little human, discordant desires against the Cosmic Infinite Plan of all the Perfection of the Great Scheme of Creation! Surely they are in darkness indeed. That quality in the feeling world of mankind must be removed; and it can and shall be removed by Manifestations which none can explain, and yet are of a Power to which all must bow! There must come these Manifestations of Light which compel mankind to witness the Cosmic Actions of Light, of Intelligence, and of the Sacred Fire—before which they know they must bow!

The human feelings have been arrogant so long, that when it comes to the final adjustment of the plans and conditions of this Planet, the Powers of Light have to be released with such terrific Cosmic Action and Intensity as to almost threaten the annihilation of the human outer identity, before that human stubbornness will give way and obey that which it knows is its Master, its Source, and the Superior Power of Infinity forever!

Do you know there is a wonderful Statement which would be a wonderful Manifestation and Assistance to you, if in just the calmness of your own Heart in the privacy of your own room, you would say to your "Presence," " 'I AM' the Cosmic Victory of My Obedience to Thee." The reason for that is this: When you acknowledge that you are the Victory of Obedience to the "Presence," then it gives your "Presence" and the Ascended Ones, the Full Cosmic Authority required to shut off more of the pressure which many times would cause you to do things that later on you would regret.

In acknowledging through these Calls: " 'I AM' Full Cosmic Obedience to my Beloved 'Mighty I AM Presence' and the Ascended Host," then you have placed all Authority originally delegated to you from your "I AM Presence," back into the Heart of the "Presence," and called forth Its Cosmic Action for the completion of the Victory—because when you are



the Victory of Cosmic Obedience, then there is no opposition! There is no fear nor doubt nor opposition from human qualities, because the human knows that the individual human creation cannot stand against Cosmic Forces! Even the most sinister creations on this Planet give up completely when they see Cosmic Power in Action. They know they are finished! The sinister force, when it comes right up against the Cosmic Action of certain Forces in the atmosphere of Earth or in the structure of Earth, gives way. That is why if you will acknowledge your Victory of Cosmic Obedience to your "Presence," then it is as if you had said: "My 'Beloved I AM Presence,' here is everything You have given me. Let Your Cosmic Work go on."

Oh, My Dear Ones, I wish I might part the veil this hour in the atmosphere of Earth and show you what the Cosmic Victory of Light means. I wish I might show you the Momentum of the Light which is My Momentum of Cosmic Victory. I wish I might show you the Intensity of that Light from Venus, which I drew to the Earth to bring the Anchorage of My Cosmic Momentum of Victory onto this Planet; so Its Radiance might go forth and draw within Its Heart, the Life Streams who truly wanted the Light.

Therefore, you have much to give in the Acknowledgment of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory. Through It, you can blaze into your fellowman and into the outer world's conditions, the Cosmic

Power and Action of the Sacred Fire which is now Mine! In addition to that, you have the Power which I have drawn from Venus and anchored within the Earth; and you also have the Assistance of the Cosmic Legions of Victory Supreme! Therefore, you have three Mighty Streams of Assistance without any limitation whatsoever, which you can draw into anything—or anywhere you choose to direct Them. You have all that I offer from My own Life Stream of Victory! You have the Power from the Planet Venus which knows only Happiness, Victory, and the Authority of Cosmic Love! You have the Assistance of the Angelic Host and the Legions of Victory from the other Planets of this System—because that which is of the Light and that which maintains the Victory of the Light throughout this System of Worlds, are One with My Cosmic Legions of Cosmic Victory; and They have, especially the Angels of Victory, known naught but Victory. Some of Them have been in human embodiment, but many have never touched the discord of Earth and have never known what a feeling of failure was!

Some of the Angelic Host have been created with the Focus of Power and Victory which moves into outer action Cosmic Perfection of such Magnificence, that They know naught else. They know no opposition! They live within the Focus of that Cosmic Flame and know naught of what abides outside. They are the Legions I am calling into action this morning and to

whom I am directing your attention, so Their Power may come forth through your Acknowledgment in the next thirty days and help hold you protected—to hold the balance in America, and to move forward Saint Germain's Freedom for the Victory of all.

There is one other point of My Victory of which none have ever spoken. Do you know the Moment when Ascensions take place from this Earth, since It is the Victory of those Life Streams, each one automatically becomes One of My Legions of Victory! Every Ascended Being—all who have Ascended from this Earth—the moment each one becomes the Victory of the Ascension, also becomes One of My Legions of Victory to the Earth! So those who are passing out of the body through war and being given the Ascension, are becoming part of My Legions of Victory! Therefore, you have the Assistance from these four Channels which are Mighty in Their Cosmic Action. Call Them all within the next thirty days, to anchor within your Beloved Land whatever Cosmic Action of Their Mighty Flames of Victory is required, to prevent all the sinister force has threatened.

Do you remember Me saying to you, "You are My Friends of Light and 'I AM' your Victory"? Now perhaps you understand a little better when I said those Words, what I meant; and why they still stand as the Offer of My Freedom and My Victory to you, through your own Acknowledgment of My Presence. "I AM"

your Friend of Light! You are My Victory! If I clothe you in the Cosmic Flame of Love from My Heart—or rather when, because there is no “if” to Me—when I clothe you in the Flame of Victory from My Heart, when I clothe you in the Flame of Victory from the Planet Venus, when I clothe you in My Legions of Victory of the Angelic Host, when I clothe you with the same Mighty Cosmic Flame of Love and Victory from everyone who is Ascending from this Earth—then you are My Victory, because the Flame of each Life Stream whom I have called to assist you, has come forth at My Command! Therefore, “I AM” here and “I AM” there, “I AM” Cosmic Victory everywhere I call It forth! This morning I call It forth for you, Saint Germain’s Minute Men—the Minute Men of Saint Germain, who is the Victory of Freedom to the Earth and America’s Great, Great Guardian Presence!

In your Acknowledgment of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory and the Powers of Cosmic Victory which I draw from whatever Source I choose, you can hourly send Wave after Wave after Wave of Expanding Victory and Cosmic Power of Light, into the outer conditions of the physical world; and holding within the Flame of My Cosmic Victory, you move forward Its Presence in action! Hold the energy at your solar plexus harmonious and positive. Keep calling these Cosmic Flames into Action; and We shall enfold you in whatever is required to make you Victorious over

everything in the physical world, until that hour when you become Ascended and Free! Just so do We hold the Nation in that same Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory; but We must hold It through the people of this Nation, because it is their Free Will by which the Nation is governed, either Victoriously or otherwise.

Oh, My Dear Ones, you can have your Cosmic Victory with such Cosmic Speed, Power, Force, and Action in everything into which you wish to charge It; so you move forward from one accomplishment to another with a speed which knows no opposition. Therefore, let us move forward and make America Saint Germain's Crystal Cup of Cosmic Victory, His Cosmic Freedom, His Cosmic Authority, Supply, and Protection, automatically surging with His Freedom for all.

I have never said much about Those who came with Me; but We are a Group who took the Responsibility of standing guard and drawing whatever Increasing Action of the Cosmic Flame of Victory is required, until It is completed throughout the Earth and your Beloved Saint Germain's Cosmic Victory is the Great, Great Song of the "I AM" Music of the Spheres—which means the Freedom of the Earth from all that has been of human qualities in the past.

Thank God the Cycle has arrived wherein these things can be permitted; but since Saint Germain is Lord of the Violet Flame to the Earth, and the moment strikes for the cleansing by that Violet

Flame of all that has not been of the Light in the past, then the Order of Victory is at hand; and the Cleansing Process is but a matter of continued Application, until the Momentum reaches a point wherein between two seconds the Light surges in Its Final Wave and the human is no more!

Acknowledge My Cosmic Power of Cosmic Victory as often as you can. Apply It as many times in your waking consciousness as you can remember during the next thirty days; so every wave of Acknowledgment which comes to Me, I may amplify into a worldwide Ocean of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory. As It surges and surges and surges, It binds back into its cause, that which has opposed the Perfection of the Divine Plan throughout the centuries, and particularly at this hour; so It may wash from America all that has sought to contaminate Her people.

Remember in your Calls, acknowledge: " 'I AM' America's Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, and Her Light blazes to the annihilation of all else forever," because America's Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory means the Expansion of the Unfed Flame from within Her Heart, until It enfolds the Earth and the sinister force has been compelled into the compound, until it is dissolved from the Universe!

I have so long wanted to express My Love to you, My Gratitude for all you have done thus far; but I want you to know also, the Love I bear to that

Mighty Being the Archangel Michael. He is a Great Cosmic Being who knows naught but Victory either; but as an Archangel, He is the Director of many of those Legions which bring Victory here and there and everywhere! He can send Legion, after Legion, after Legion of the Angels of Victory and the Sacred Fire, into Cosmic Action to forever hold command!

You love each other, do you not, in the physical octave? The parents love their children, and the children love their parents, and so forth. I wonder if you quite understand how much We love each other in the Ascended Masters' Octave! I wonder if you know how much the Great Cosmic Beings pour Their Love to each other! That is why I love the Archangel Michael. That is why I love your Beloved Saint Germain, your Blessed Jesus, and your Beloved Nada, who has so many times helped mankind to the Heights. If you love each other, surely in Our Octave We love no less; and since Our Capacity is greater than yours, then the Great Song of the Universe, the Song of the Light goes on—because as We pour Our Love and Gratitude to each other for the service rendered, It is Our own Light expanding Its Greater Perfection, Blessing, and Happiness; filling the Universe around Us as the Cosmic Divine Plan of Creation expands in Its Mighty Cosmic Action!

Your Beloved Saint Germain, when He bows before the Master Jesus, pours a Love to Him which is a

Symphony for Eternity. The Love of the Great Beings as They pass each other in Greeting, as They go on Their way in Cosmic Activity, is a Great Burst of Joy and Music, which creates again some Magnificent Form that starts into Manifestation another Blessing to Creation. So should mankind live on this Earth, to pass each other in Love, Blessing, and Gratitude as each one goes on his or her own way. Yet as you have given Blessing into the atmosphere, something wonderful is built which begins to shed Its Beauty and Its Radiance to the rest of the Universe, instead of this frightful thing of war.

So, in reminding you of this which We wish to draw over the next thirty days, I trust you will not forget It. I shall call forth the Ascended Masters' Divine Memory to cause you to remember to make these Calls—silently if someone is around who does not understand the Work, and audibly if you are where you can do it without causing distress or embarrassment to those who do not understand. I think it might be very well—I hope you don't object to this—to call the Ascended Masters' Divine Power to forget into action as well, to make you forget the things that are unnecessary. Remember to give this Acknowledgment, and give It as much of your time and attention as possible—not with strain of any kind, but with the great happy Acknowledgment of the acceptance of the Victory which We want you to go forth and express, again,



again, and again each day. Try just to bless with Our Cosmic Victory everything in America, and enjoy it like you would singing your songs.

Will you try to forget as much destructive conversation as possible during the next thirty days; and put in its place this Cosmic Acknowledgment of the Cosmic Victory, which will save your America from distress and stop the war throughout the World? I think it would be well in your own individual Application, as well as that which applies to the Nation and the World, to acknowledge: “‘I AM’ the Cosmic Victory of all the Divine Desires of my being and world, in everything I do forever!” Acknowledge your Cosmic Victory of all that is Divine, within and around you! Just keep acknowledging Our Cosmic Victory everywhere! Just surge and surge and surge It forth! Then rest within Its Happiness, because you cannot think, say, or feel the Acknowledgment of Cosmic Victory without being happy.

This is an “I AM” Decree which brings your Permanent Happiness. The more you give It, the more relaxed and joyous you should become—the less tension, the less strain, and the greater ease. This Decree is the thing which will release you from that frightful human struggle to which the Blessed Godfré refers. This is the dissolving of your limitations and your problems! May I have your cooperation for the next thirty days, with continued

attention in the midst of your other work; until your momentum comes to the point where you can see its manifestation so quickly, that you will realize it just means maintaining this Acknowledgment to move into greater Service, greater Freedom and Manifestation of Perfection at your slightest Call.

So with all the Love and the Gratitude of My Being, with all the Devotion of My Legions of Victory, with all the Love and Enfolding Power of the Sacred Fire from the Mighty Angels of Victory, with the Mighty Flame of Cosmic Victory from the Planet Venus, with the Mightiest Cosmic Blessing from the “Mighty I AM Presence” and Higher Mental Bodies of all mankind, and especially with the Gratitude and Love from those who are being given the Ascension—I clothe you in the Reminder of your Divine Birthright, to be Victorious by the Powers of Light over everything that comes to your attention which is of human qualities.

Everything that is not of the Light some day must be dissolved—and it must be dissolved by the Light. My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory is the Cosmic Power of Light Supreme from the Great Central Sun! The Flame and the Light and the Substance coming forth from the Heart of Creation, are forever the Victory of the Light.

Thank you, and again I say, you are My Victorious Friends of the Light, and “I AM” your Victory unto

your Ascension. Now let Us be America's Victory,  
until the World is Free forever!

Thank you, Beloved Minute Men of Saint  
Germain, for this hour.

## DISCOURSE II

November 12, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

My Beloved Legions of Victory! You who want Victory, you who call for Victory, you who have been Victory many times in the past! Today I come and clothe you again in more of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, more of My Flame of Love from the Planet Venus, more of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Forgiveness; and as your Mighty Saint Germain said to you this morning—to the Minute Men—I draw forth at My Conscious Call all the Cosmic Force that you can stand, to charge forth the Fullness of My Victory through you!

When you give Acknowledgment, as you just have, to the Cosmic Power of Cosmic Victory, the Cosmic Force of Cosmic Victory, remember that which you desire for your Nation, that which you desire for all that is of the Light, everything you desire of the Victory of Light for all Life in the rest of the Universe around you. In that Acknowledgment and Command which you send forth, you charge your own worlds with all of that same Victory as It goes forth, and sixty percent stays in your own world! So, as you keep acknowledging the Cosmic

Power of My Cosmic Victory of the Cosmic Light, and of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love from Venus, you must yourselves become that which you acknowledge for the rest of Life!

Acknowledge the Freedom of all those blessed ones caught in the throes of war! If the loved ones of those who are in the war channels of the World would give this Acknowledgment with the same fierce determination, the same amount of energy with which they grieve, there could be no war on the Earth. So, I ask you to stand guard over your own feelings! Acknowledge nothing that is not your Victory of the Light! Acknowledge naught that is not My Victory of the Light! Acknowledge naught that is not America's Freedom and Victory of Light! Acknowledge naught but the release of those blessed ones into the Victory of Light where you want them! Acknowledge what you want with the Cosmic Force of My Victory, and Instantaneous Manifestations shall be yours!

Let Me show you, My Beloved Ones, how the energy of mankind acts, and what it is that has dared to take authority in the outer world from the other Life Streams of this Earth, and command them to war. That is nothing on Earth but vicious feeling at the solar plexus of a few individuals! *The Victory of Light to which I turn your attention, My Beloved Ones, is the Cosmic Force in the atmosphere*

*of Earth from the Physical Sun, from the Great Central Sun, and from the Ascended Masters' and Cosmic Beings' Octave of Light, which is Greater than all the energy in all the bodies of mankind on the Planet.*

I turn your attention to the Source of Victory, the Authority for Victory, and the Force and the Power of the Cosmic Light which is always Victory! Now if I charge this room this afternoon with My Terrific Power, just remember—It is not going to have any effect on you but Victory of the Light! So don't qualify It with anything else! If anything distressing acts within or around you, it is your own human creation, not the Light "I AM" releasing! This Charge of Energy must go forth in this city! It must in Its Cosmic Force sweep over the Land, to compel the destructive forces and their plans to cease action and to let go of America, Her people, and Her resources!

Seldom has there been a feminine body upon this Earth, or upon any other, through which We have been able to release the Force which has gone through the atomic structure of this Messenger's body since the Ascension of your Beloved Godfré. Therefore, as "I AM" releasing this Greater Force of the Cosmic Powers of Light into the physical atmosphere of this room, it is to anchor around each of you the more Dynamic Action of the Power of Light, which you require in order to hold your Protection and to have

Victory. If you want Victory, you must acknowledge Victory!

I have offered to take away from every one of you, all that is of your human limitation; but if I take it away, and the next week you go out and accept the suggestions of the people around you, you could not expect Me the week following to do it over again, could you? The Cosmic Law does not permit that; but if after it has been removed, you will continue to acknowledge your Victory, and My Victory, and the Victory of the Cosmic Light in Its Cosmic Action everywhere throughout the Nation and the World—then may others besides Myself stand beside you and give you Their Victory also.

Each of you can be as great a Power of Victory of the Light in your America as you desire. You can be the Open Door through which as much or as little as you acknowledge, can flow to dissolve human selfishness from within this Land, which has sought to enslave the people, unless they will acknowledge My Victory. From this hour henceforth, My Beloved Ones, call forth the Cosmic Force of My Cosmic Love and the Cosmic Force of My Cosmic Forgiveness, the Cosmic Force of the Cosmic Victory which compels human selfishness in the feelings of mankind to be stilled and dissolved—as if a streak of lightning had shattered forever those human creations. They are but a vortex of energy in any special locality.

Your Acknowledgment is like the tones of that bell (*bell in tower striking the hour*) passing through the atmosphere of Chicago's Loop. Just so can your "I AM" Decrees for Cosmic Victory, in the release of their Cosmic Force, sound throughout the atmosphere of Earth, and draw from the Heart of Creation the Power of Victory which is the Divine Plan Fulfilled. The Acknowledgment of that Victory is the Power of Cosmic Light without limit.

I know, My Beloved Ones, it is much more comfortable to be quiet and stay by yourselves and not get too strenuous. So would it be for this Messenger; but when you deal with murderous forces, you need something besides sitting home in quiet and comfort, to keep them from walking in upon you! There comes a time, after you have given certain Conscious Acknowledgment through dynamic action and giving of your own Life's Energy in your Decrees, when your Momentum reaches a certain point. Later, when the Cosmic Light inside of you has reached a certain point, the Energy can go forth like that (*motion of hand*), in conscious direction through your hands. It can be sent to Its destination by the pressure in the atmosphere about you, which you have drawn forth through your Decrees; but My Dear Ones, like it or not, you will find that nothing on this Planet in this hour of mankind's frightful destruction will ever save you but your "I AM" Decrees, your Calls to the Great Cosmic Beings, and



the recognition of your own “I AM Presence” first!

Those of you who have continued to give your dynamic Decrees over the last year in this Class have been well rewarded; and I am sure all of you feel the difference in your own greater Power, which those Decrees have drawn forth through your bodies. That Power stands around you for your Protection and your Victory.

I bless and congratulate every one of you for your continued dynamic use of the Violet Consuming Flame. Keep it up! There is no substitute for your Violet Flame Decrees! There is no substitute for your Command and use of Life’s Authority in speaking the Word, the Great Creative Word “I AM.” There is no substitute for that. And all that is of Perfection in the future for you and all mankind, depends on the use of that Great Creative Word “I AM,” the drawing forth, the use of your own Authority of your own Life Streams, your consciously controlled feeling which is maintained Harmony! It is the Fulfillment of everything your Hearts desire.

There is not one thing on the Planet or in the Universe which cannot be drawn to you, as you remember to place your Glorious “I AM Presence” first. Give It your love, your gratitude, and your acknowledgment! Use Its Great Authority of Life through the spoken word “I AM,” and then issue

your Decrees for what you wish your Beloved “Presence” to release to you out here.

In the Great Cosmic Power the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings wield upon this Earth, there is always the Authority of the “I AM,” the Great Creative Word—“I AM.” Every Being who has ever attained Freedom and the Power of Perfection had to understand that Word; had to use that Word in the Authority of the Life Stream and of that Individual’s own Free Will, before Freedom and the Victory of the Ascension were attained, and before Cosmic Power could act through that Life Stream or at Its Command, for the Fulfillment of the Decrees.

I wish you might make an experiment. Try it this coming week. Ask your “Presence” to stand guard and remind you, that you do not speak any words which do not acknowledge your own Victory of the Light, America’s Victory of the Light, and the Victory of the end of this war—the immediate and Victorious end of this war! Will you try for the coming week to see what you can do? If you do, I might call on you next Sunday. (*applause—audience rising*)

Thank you. That is a good start. I accept that and charge it with My Flame, to remind you this coming week to acknowledge only that which is your Victory of the Light, America’s Victory, and the Victory of the World over this war forever! That does not relieve you of the responsibility of calling to your

“Mighty I AM Presence” to keep you reminded, and to remember it with as much conscious effort as you can in the intellect. I do not mean for you to dominate each other this coming week, not at all; but it would be well to remind each other of the Victory you would all like to have, and instead of saying, “Why don’t you acknowledge your Victory,” you say, “I acknowledge the Victory for you!” That is an easier way of reminding each other; for your Decree does not antagonize anyone, and you have your own Victory as well. The same acknowledgment which you give for them, then acts in your own world; and you retain once and a half as much energy as acts for them.

Now, I ask you to realize that since “I AM” Victory to the Earth, and I have decided to stay in the atmosphere of Earth until the Victory of Light throughout the Earth has taken Its Permanent Dominion, then everything which I acknowledge is Victory, is it not? Since that is My Nature, since that is My Keynote in this World for your Freedom, since “I AM” Victory to Venus as well as the Earth, I cannot very well do otherwise than to manifest Victory! I do not know how any longer to create anything but Victory. That is one place where I have the right to use the word “can’t.” I can’t know anything but Victory, since that is My Nature.

Then this week, as I clothe you in the Cosmic Flame of Love from My Heart, don’t be surprised if

you feel that you cannot acknowledge anything but Victory either! I shall help you, but also I ask you to acknowledge Our Victory for every one of those precious ones in the National Defense. Acknowledge their Victory over everything which is of war! Acknowledge their Victory of the Freedom from all that is of war! Call forth the Cosmic Force of that Victory which shall shatter in One Mighty Stroke, the hold of all destructive forces upon the Earth.

We would like to gain as much as possible a Momentum in the habit of your Acknowledgment of Victory, between now and when the Seven Sacred Weeks begin on the thirtieth of this month. That will give you almost twenty-one days to build your Momentum of acknowledging Victory; and as you acknowledge the Cosmic Force of My Victory, It draws into your world that which is of My Life Stream's Service to the Earth, My Power from Venus! In acknowledging the Cosmic Force which flows to you from the Physical Sun and the Great Central Sun, through the Cosmic Beings who govern this System of Worlds, It calls forth Their Victory also; and I might remind you that They, like Myself, can't acknowledge anything but Victory!

So, when you see all that is above you, which does not acknowledge anything but Victory; and your own "Mighty I AM Presence" and Higher Mental Bodies, which won't acknowledge anything but Victory—then

there is nothing but a handful of this little human dust down here which says, "I am not victorious." **YOU ARE VICTORIOUS!** And the human dust will simply have to go into the Violet Flame and become purified! Then when it passes into the Light again, it too must become My Victory!

My Beloved Ones, oh, if you just took that one Word and acknowledged the Cosmic Force of My Cosmic Love, Cosmic Forgiveness, and Cosmic Victory in anything and everything that you do—under the Action of the Cosmic Law, My Life Stream would automatically flow in and My Flame consume all else. The Flame of Love and Forgiveness from My Heart would automatically consume all else.

What is it that opposes the Victory of the Light? Selfishness—which holds substance in a rate of vibration that is not Self-luminous, which means God-luminous! So when you call Me, watch out! When you call My Cosmic Force of Cosmic Victory into a situation, human selfishness must be annihilated. Do you know that human selfishness is the cause of all discord, and all discord is but a shadow before My Flame? If there were a piece of paper or a piece of material standing between you and the Light, and you wanted the Light, would it be difficult to put a match to that piece of paper and burn it up to let the Light come through? Well, just so with Myself.

In any situation wherein the Victory of Light

seems not to be coming through, when My Flame is called into action I burn out all substance of human selfishness. I am sure your Beloved “Mighty I AM Presence,” your Beloved Saint Germain, the Blessed Goddess of Purity, and the Great Beings of Light will appreciate greatly your Acknowledgment of the Cosmic FORCE of the Violet Consuming Flame—compelling the Victory of My Light and My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to take possession and reign Supreme with Full Power!

The Cosmic FORCE of the Cosmic Violet Consuming Flame burns away the destructive qualities, and My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory takes Its Dominion and possesses all. My Dear Ones, there must come the Acknowledgment through your “I AM” Decrees, and through your feelings, of these conditions which you want brought into the outer world! You may desire them with great intensity in your feelings and that is well, and this is where they begin first, of course; but if it were not necessary for you to speak the Word—to use the Great Creative Word “I AM”—why do you suppose It would have ever been given to you? Why would you have the Power of Speech, if that Action were not required under the Cosmic Law for the physical octave of Earth?

This is something in your Application of which I think some of you need to be reminded: *It is all right to sit down and read the Discourses; and*

*that must be done every day, because the more of the Ascended Masters' Words you read, the more of Their meaning and Their Power is photographed upon the cells of your bodies, and the more Their Perfection acts through the energy and substance of your worlds. But the reading does not take the place of your Conscious Command and the "I AM" Decrees sent forth! You may sit and read all day, and that would lift you to the Heights—that would raise your consciousness to Ours, and We could flood through you and around you, Our Love and Our Power—but if you hold It around you and do not send It forth to an objective through your Decrees, you still would not be expanding the Perfection of Life, which the Law of Life demands.*

The feeling within individuals which does not want to give the "I AM" Decrees is a certain form of selfishness—because they want to hold the Power and the Energy within themselves, when the Great Cosmic Law says, "Send It forth into a world which is crying in the darkness!" Certain Powers of Life, My Dear Ones, are not and never will be conferred upon an individual who will not forget the outer self long enough to issue the Commands of Life and use the Great Creative Word "I AM"—with which every individual is endowed—in the Service of Light to Life in the rest of the World.

People often say: "Well, if I could just get my own

affairs straightened out, I would be so much better equipped, and I will give My Service to the Light; but I cannot do a thing while I am in this mess.” That is why you are in the mess! If you would forget your own selfishness, your own problems, and your own affairs long enough to give your “I AM” Decrees for the Freedom of millions of mankind, there would flow through your problems and your world, just as much help as you send out and half as much again; and that would be the dissolving of your problems, because you would have sixty percent of the energy in your Decrees acting to solve your own problems.

My Dear Ones, today I am going to say something very severe, and then you will have to wrestle with it. People wonder sometimes why their Application has not worked more rapidly, and why this, that, and the other thing still hangs on. I am going to say something because this is the Truth! If your intellect begins to analyze too much why a thing is not acting, you keep your attention upon yourself so long, that the “Presence” and the Ascended Ones do not get a chance. The easiest way to perfect this outer self is to keep the Love from your Heart pouring to your own “Mighty I AM Presence”; and outside of giving the body reasonable care by keeping it clean, eating the proper food, and giving it enough sleep, forget it otherwise! Go into action and give service to the rest of the Universe, which will enable the Joy and



Expanding Power of the Light and Love from your own “I AM Presence” and the Ascended Masters to have a chance to flow forth through you and, in flowing through, dissolve your own human limitations.

That is why the Beloved Goddess of Liberty, the Mighty Arcturus, and Beloved Jesus all used the same Statement, that “if necessary for the Protection of America, then the Cosmic Light of a Thousand Suns shall descend into the Earth and dissolve”—what?—“all human selfishness and discord from the Planet.” It is that energy which is held close within and around the physical body and into your own affairs when the attention is upon your personal self, that forms your limitations. Command your attention to go to the “I AM Presence” and stay there—until it gives that “Presence” a chance to let the Fullness of Its Authority and Power of Perfection flow through, without tension in the body stopping the flow of the energy and holding it there, to feed again the limitations and the distress which have been built so long through habit.

All distress is selfishness, present and past! Now We are not demanding anything of anybody! We are not criticizing or blaming anybody, and don’t go out and tell somebody else that their troubles are their own selfishness. I told you awhile ago that this week especially, if you will just say when you see something human acting in someone else: “‘I AM’ your Victory!

That thing cannot have you longer!"—in that way you will not become disturbed. You won't be a pressure on the feeling of others! They won't feel you are criticizing or condemning them. Instead, they will feel you are giving them assistance and the Fullness of what their Hearts really want.

Whenever you see mistakes in the physical world around you—and this is a feeling in which you will have plenty of practice—instead of saying, "Isn't that ugly," or making some remark which after all is the passing of some opinion—if instead you will just say: " 'I AM' the Cosmic Force of Victory's Victory and Power of Light which compels that into Perfection! I command it into the Violet Consuming Flame and the Ascended Masters' Octave! Mighty Victory, hold Thy Dominion there forever!"—if you will simply issue Our Command to whatever seems less than Perfection, instead of fighting a thing, rebelling against it, or disliking it, you will clear your own world. If you will simply take the Authority of your own Life Stream, your own "Mighty I AM Presence," using Its Cosmic Force, and command what is wrong to become the Cosmic Force and Perfection of the Victory of Light—whether it be in yourself, someone else, or something you see, passing down the street—you will form the habit of raising all you contact into the Perfection of Light! Anything you see that is less than Purity and Perfection, you need never comment about, unless

you want to. You can always use this Command and have and give Freedom and Victory to all Life!

I challenge you to apply that to every person, place, condition, and thing you contact, or that comes to your attention, which seem to have human qualities of distress or unpleasantness! I challenge you to use the Cosmic Power and Authority of your own Life Stream to command the Cosmic Force of the Victory of Light to take possession, and change all that is less than perfect into the Perfection Life desires. Then call My Flame into action and see human qualities disappear. The same thing is true in the selfishness of individuals.

I am going to give you Assistance in controlling vicious feelings in others, to which I want you all to pay attention and understand completely. Don't get part of this and then go out and say this Messenger said so and so, because if you will listen, you will all be greatly blessed. When individuals send you unkind feelings, often there is a flare in you if someone says something irritating or becomes discordant and starts a discussion with unkind feeling. Instead of having an argument or adding discord by discussion or opposition, if you will turn to the "Mighty I AM Presence" and Higher Mental Body of that individual, send that one your love, and say: "Place Your Hands around the body or solar plexus of that individual, and hold that feeling

still until it is annihilated! Don't let that go out to any other part of Life!"—it is just as if the Hands of the Higher Mental Body of the other individual reached down, held that one close, and stilled the energy, until no more could come out or be spoken which would produce discord in the atmosphere about *you*.

It may take a little time for you to build a Momentum of seeing this act and calling It into outer action around individuals; but if you will establish the habit of making that Call, instead of having arguments or discussions with anyone who is irritated or unkind, you will help that individual and yourselves too. You will protect yourselves, and at the same time help the individual to still the discord within himself or herself, until the Higher Mental Body has an opportunity to hold Complete Control.

My Dear Ones, if you were to build such a momentum and hold it for years around every individual you contacted—just by seeing the Higher Mental Body of each individual hold Its Arms around the solar plexus, whenever anyone was talking to you—you would scarcely know what it was to have anyone speak unpleasant words to you. I think it is well worth making any effort to set this habit, to accomplish your own Victory and give such magnificent assistance to others as well as yourselves. In that way, you give each Higher Mental Body the Full Authority over the

energy of the personal self, which It should always have. Call It into action to assist you, and you can also do the same thing with the Luminous Presence of any Ascended Being.

You could say to the Beloved Jesus, the Beloved Godfré, the Mighty Saint Germain, Myself, or any Ascended Being, as you visualize Our Luminous Presence full size, standing behind an individual, placing Our Arms of Light around the center of the body: “Mighty Victory or Beloved Jesus! Hold control of that energy and make it the Victory of Your Love.” You would soon gain a Momentum, My Dear Ones, of not only assisting others, but do you know what would happen during the time you were doing that? You would be holding onto yourselves too, and that would be just as valuable.

I want to give you this afternoon the Assistance you require in not only governing the qualities in your own energy, but in the energy of others and in the atmosphere about you, from this standpoint. You have not yet realized it, although several of Us recently have mentioned this fact, that the control of the majority of the feelings of an individual through the control of the energy—whether it be harmonious or otherwise—is held at the solar plexus. The majority of the energy of the physical body is located in the central portion where the food is digested. Since the mass accumulation of the energy is located there, that

is the place to hold control.

That is what the sinister force does when you become irritated. It strikes right at the stomach, because when you are irritated, that is where the ugly feeling comes forth and where you feel disturbed. I am offering you a way and means of holding control of the energy in your own world, and showing you how the “Mighty I AM Presence” or the Ascended Host can hold control of the energy in the central part of the body of someone else, through the Luminous Presence standing behind the individual with the Arms about the Solar Plexus of that one.

If you will build a Momentum of this, I think you will see many, many, many miracles and marvels take place, to your great relief and enjoyment. After all, the control of the energy either in yourself or in the atmosphere about you, is the Mastery of Life. If you cannot control it, you cannot have Mastery! If you want your Mastery, you must control it! If you control your own and you are doing pretty well, and someone in the outer who has quite an accumulation around the central portion of the body, suddenly becomes discordant and that energy dashes toward you, you should learn to control that also. Try to help the other person control it, by calling the “Mighty I AM Presence,” the Higher Mental Body, and the Ascended Masters—I would call all three if I were you—to put Their Arms around the individual, hold

control of that energy, and see that it is not allowed to act against the Perfection of Life. You might get a good hug from your “Presence” and the Ascended Beings in the midst of a heated argument! It might surprise you greatly, but it would be very good for you. You are not supposed to do it for someone else; you are to hold control of your own energy and let the “I AM Presence” of the other individual and the Ascended Masters handle and control the energy in the other person’s solar plexus. Then you would not have nearly so many arguments. You will find human selfishness will soon begin to dissolve, and that will give the Higher Mental Body a chance to help the individual do that which will cooperate with you—whenever what you desire fulfills the Divine Plan.

My Dear Ones, do you know why mankind have so long failed to have the Perfection they have called for so earnestly, many times for many years? Many people have prayed and prayed and prayed sincerely for that which was right, but it has always been from up here (*pointing to head*). That is such an infinitesimal part of the energy of the body, when you realize what goes into the stomach! It is the energy through the central portion of the body which needs to be held still under your own control; and the energy in the other person’s body, held in the Arms of Light from either the “Presence,” the Higher Mental Body, or the Ascended Masters.

You have no right to dominate and manage the energy in the body of someone else. You would object most strenuously if somebody did it to you! You all object when they try it; then don't try it on anybody else. However, you do have the right, and you are wholly within obedience to the Law when you call to the “Mighty I AM Presence,” the Higher Mental Body of the individual, from whom all that energy has come, and to the Ascended Masters who are all Authority over everything human—to stand behind the individual, close the Arms of Light about that one, and shut off all human selfishness and discord.

Now we are headed right into the enemy's camp, because the stomach is it! You know that stomach is the bottomless pit! It never stays satisfied! You can just pour and pour and pour food, liquid, or whatever else you put into it, again, again, and again; and it is not fifteen minutes, half an hour, or two hours, until you are hungry again, and so you do it over and over and over. When that body goes for twenty-four hours without food, oh my, everybody is terribly worried. The individual has not had a meal all day! That would be a very good thing for a lot of people! I do not mean always, but once in a while to let that stomach have a chance to be quiet and rest and have nothing to do—oh, just for a little bit! The majority of people are pouring something down inside, every moment. That is why there is so much energy in the solar



plexus, and that is what you should control. If you are going to put substance, which is energy, into the stomach, then hold on to it; qualify it with Light, and let the “I AM Presence” have a chance to produce Perfection through you. If somebody else falls off the pedestal once in a while, oh, help them up! You would have been in a rather bad way if some of Us had not looked in your direction once in a while, all through the centuries.

So, I would like to see the whole “I AM” Student Body acquire the habit of pouring love to the “Mighty I AM Presence” and the Higher Mental Body of each individual, just like a child often looks above your head. A tiny child many times, when the Light about an individual’s body is great, often looks above the head of that individual. It keeps looking up there and doesn’t pay much attention to the physical form. If you would do that—I don’t mean become queer, and don’t do it going down the street—but just occasionally, send your love and blessings to the “Mighty I AM Presence” and Higher Mental Bodies of all mankind, and ask the “Presence” of each one to fold the Arms of Light about all the energy in the body and hold it absolutely still and obedient to God’s Light—you would help many people to have poise and self-control which they had never known before in this embodiment. You have no idea how that will settle nervousness.

With an individual who is irritated, nervous, and fussy, if you begin to call the Arms of Light from the "I AM Presence" to enfold that one, there comes, oh my, such a release, My Dear Ones—because as the Arms of Light close across the solar plexus, they shut off the connection with the energy of the outer world, or the vibratory action of the atmosphere, from pouring into the body of the individual. It simply breaks the contact and the individual immediately feels a sense of relief.

You could build as tremendous a momentum and Power of Assistance in this, as you can by visualizing the Luminous Presence of Jesus upon your own forehead; upon the foreheads of all upon whom you look; over the mouth, the solar plexus, or the Heart; or wherever you wish to see it—the same as you see the Luminous Presence stand behind the individual and absorb that one into Its Light. Were you to gain a momentum for several years of doing this to everybody you meet, you would be amazed, My Dear Ones, at the Freedom of your own bodies, because during the time you are visualizing the Luminous Presence of an Ascended Being, the Cosmic Light-Substance, the Unfed Flame, or any Action of the Sacred Fire in and around yourselves or anyone else, your attention is upon Perfection. Therefore, the Perfection you are seeing in and around someone else, is automatically being photographed upon your own flesh.

As you gain a momentum, your manifestations will become so marvelous that you just won't have time to see anything else. That is what the Mighty Master Jesus said—"See no man after the flesh." He said to this Messenger when she asked, "What did You mean by those Words?"—He said: "Exactly what I said—'See no human being according to the appearance and the feeling of the physical body.' " He also said Words that have not been repeated too often. Half of the Statement has been used and the other half forgotten. The Mighty Jesus said, "The Light of the body is the Eye"—the "I AM" was what He really intended, what He really meant, and what He really said in those early days—"and if thine Eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of Light"—because if you kept your attention upon the "I AM Presence," automatically Its Light would flow through you without obstruction; and if It flowed long enough, there would be no obstruction to the Self-luminosity of your bodies or the atmosphere about you.

That is the reason I have come today, to bring you this Explanation about holding control of the energy in your own bodies and giving this Assistance to others. When you shut off the rates of vibration which are discordant within yourself, or from the outer world, or from anyone else—as soon as you maintain Harmony, the

body automatically begins to become more and more Self-luminous. The more you use the Violet Flame and keep those other rates of vibration shut off, the more Luminous would your flesh become.

Many of you are showing the greater Intensity of the Light through the flesh. The outer world has been very cognizant of that since the “I AM” Activity started. The outer world knows and sees It, and many have remarked about your clear skins and beautiful complexions. Many have remarked about the condition of the “I AM” Students—showing the Light you have acknowledged, the Violet Flame you have used, and the Cosmic Words you have spoken have all changed your flesh. Well, if you have changed it this far, My Dear Ones, with complete control of the energy in your own solar plexus—holding it continuously Harmonious—and then giving this Assistance which I have just explained, to others, your own bodies would before long become brighter and brighter, more and more beautiful; and your youth and beauty would be unmistakable in these present flesh bodies. That would be the Victory of the Light which would be yours when you command the annihilation of selfishness both within yourselves and in others, when it attempts to act.

When you call this Activity forth around individuals who might be tremendously stubborn, or who have some vicious creation around them,

you could call the Cosmic Force of the Light of Thousands of Suns, the Cosmic Force of the Violet Consuming Flame, or the Unfed Flame as of a Thousand Suns, to draw all that energy within the Unfed Flame or the Violet Flame—just as if Arms of Violet Flame reached out and held control of that energy and purified it. See the Arms of Unfed Flame reach out and lock around the individual, holding control in Absolute Balance. Then as soon as you visualize that Activity, turn your attention to your own “I AM Presence” and the “Presence” of the other individual, and say: “ ‘Mighty I AM Presence,’ sustain that now, and give the Freedom which enables Your Cosmic Victory to hold command!”

These are Mighty Activities of the Light! They are God Activities of the Life Stream of every individual; and until mankind are taught to control the feeling at the solar plexus, you can decree until you are a million years old, and you will not reach Mastery until that energy at the solar plexus is held quiet and purified—and you cannot do that in argument! You cannot do it in nervous conversation! You cannot do it if irritation and distress flare at the slightest provocation!

We have explained this many times. We have spoken, nobody knows how many Words to convey this to the “I AM” Student Body. The Statement of the Law has been made time and time and time again;

and yet when desire of a certain pressure of feeling surges within the solar plexus, and you want to do something, some of you would do it if you blew the Earth to pieces the next minute! When that surge gets great enough, the outer self does not care what that pressure does. That is why Saint Germain said to this Messenger in the beginning, "The human ungoverned is more vicious than the animal in the jungle," because the animal would kill the body for food; but these individuals tear themselves to pieces, and go out and tear others to pieces, besides spoiling the Harmony of that which is in the world around them.

So, the first duty of the "I AM" Student is to hold absolute control of all irritated feeling within his or her solar plexus. The moment it starts, seize it, and say: "No! You don't ever again go out of me! Go into the Violet Consuming Flame and be thou no more! Thou shalt not torment Life longer!" Then call to the Elohim of Peace to clothe you in His Mantle of Golden Flame and hold His Arms about you, and He will come and give you Victory! It can be done! The Ascended Masters have all done it in the past. You must do it before your Freedom is attained; and you can do it best for yourselves, by giving this Assistance to all the rest of mankind wherever you move.

If you feel something coming on in yourselves in the way of irritation in the feelings, you can turn quickly to your "Presence" and say: " 'Mighty I AM

Presence,' hold me in Your Arms of Light! and let no vibration act through me but the Love Flame from Your Heart, or the Cosmic Unfed Flame as of a Thousand Suns!" When you call forth the Love Flame from the Heart of your "Presence," qualify that with the Ascended Masters' Love Flame—because I would not open myself, if I were you, to any quality which would bring forth a release of energy, that later you might requalify discordantly. The "Presence" would release It, qualified with the Harmony for which you call; but unless you call that to be made Indestructible or charged with Ascended Master Consciousness, you might call It forth in great love and devotion, but if something discordant suddenly struck you, unless you shut it out, it would reach in and qualify that which the "Presence" had given you for constructive action. That is the danger point and that is what mankind have not understood.

When you call forth anything from your "I AM Presence," call for It to be Eternally Sustained, or qualified with Ascended Master Consciousness; and then you will have no opportunity in the future for anything to leave the door open for discordant forces to use that energy. It is necessary, My Dear Ones, to go through this world holding your peace, yet insulated from the outer activities and giving the assistance to all who are seeking their way to the Light also; for they are just as sincere in their desire to do right as

you are. They may not be “I AM” Students, but there are millions of mankind who sincerely want to live the constructive way of Life.

Those you may assist without limit, and you can assist them in this way I have given today. In assisting them, it will enable you to hold a poised control of the energy in your own body and your mental and feeling world, to the great delight of yourselves and the freedom of mankind wherever you move. Then you will move forward and hold Harmony without interruption; and when that is maintained over a certain time, We will step through the atmosphere, greet you in the Visible, Tangible Bodies, and you will be safe in the use of the added Energy which We will draw when that occurs.

Do not think that this is unimportant. Don’t just listen to these Words today, and forget to practice them tomorrow. You have been doing very well, but you have the capacity to do so much better that I am prodding you into action for greater Mastery, so you may give greater help to others who need you, oh, so much.

In the “I AM” Decree which the Mighty Saint Germain gave this morning, in the use of the Cosmic Force of any particular quality, or the Cosmic Light and the Sacred Fire, it would be very well if you call forth the Overwhelming Cosmic Force of the Cosmic Flame of Invincible Protection—with such



Cosmic Force that nothing human on the Planet dare to oppose It. Call forth the Cosmic Force of Greater Cosmic Protection to you and all under This Radiation, to everyone in America who stands for Her Freedom and Divine Justice, or the Rights of Free Men throughout the World! Call that Cosmic Force of Cosmic Protection around all who want to protect Her Constitutional Government, the Honesty, Right, Justice, and Honor which She as a Nation must have as the Governing Authority if She is to survive; and She is to survive, for the Beloved Saint Germain has given Her the Flame of Love from His Heart, and She lives by His Life! (*applause—audience rising*)

Thank you, Precious Ones. I offer that to Him with My Cosmic Love, Gratitude, and Cosmic Force for His Cosmic Freedom! My Cosmic Victory is at His Command for that Freedom to America and the World. Thank you so much. Won't you be seated please.

Now in that Cosmic Sun of Even Pressure, whose Cosmic Victory is the Force of the Great Silence, I call forth Its Blazing Flame to enfold you within Its Dazzling Heart, to make you feel Its Living Presence, Its Living, Breathing Flame of the Cosmic Force of Cosmic Peace around you. My Victory, My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, Forgiveness, and Victory shall expand through you and abide with you! It shall clothe you! It shall go before you!

It shall be for you a Scepter of Power, a Mantle of Protection, and the Cosmic Dominion of that for which your Hearts have called in the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan, for your assistance on the Pathway of Light and Freedom to all you contact. It shall be the release of your Beloved America from that which is not of the Light! May She arise this hour into Her Cosmic Freedom! The Cosmic Force of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory shall flood over Her Land, and shut off all that has caused distress to Her people.

I call My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to go forth and seek out everyone in Her National Defense, and hold them clothed in My Love until their Ascension. May this hour see the release of the American prisoners in foreign lands from the claws of war forever! May all prisoners of war be released from that frightful destruction if they are to go into the next Octave, or released back to their native lands and awakened to the Light to serve It to their Freedom.

Thank you, My Beloved Ones! May you feel the Cosmic Force of My Cosmic Power of Victory, and be Its Assistance to everyone you contact, until human selfishness and discord are annihilated from every Life Stream; and all that the "I AM Presence" and the Ascended Ones have given you, you give for the Freedom of your fellowman and the release of your Nation into the Victory of the Light forever!

I thank you and I clothe you in My Power of Love and My Forgiveness, which is Cosmic Victory for Eternity!

## DISCOURSE III

November 19, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

Beloved Ones of the Light, I come to you again this night to bring a still more Powerful Charge of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory! I am watching the Expansion of your Light, and as you give My Victory your Acknowledgment, so shall every Wave of Light that goes forth from you be amplified. If It be qualified with Victory, It shall be amplified by My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to help drive It to Its destination; to sustain and expand It to do whatever is required, to compel the Victory of Light for which you call.

You are the Legions of Victory! Give that Mighty Word acknowledgment! Eat, sleep, and breathe the Acknowledgment of the Overwhelming Cosmic Force of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, from every Source of Light and Perfection in this Universe; and your Momentum shall blaze brighter and brighter, and the Onrush of the Cosmic Power be charged into It with an ever-increasing speed which compels the Victory of Light for you who give It recognition!

Unless you know your Authority of Victory, unless you give that Victory your Acknowledgment

in the use of the Great Creative Word “I AM,” then Victory could not manifest for you. But since I have acknowledged It so long—the Pressure of the Great Quantity of Energy or Action of the Flame which I have drawn forth from My own Life Stream, in the Service I have rendered to Venus and the Earth—then that Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory hourly grows greater in Cosmic Action; for the Victory which “I AM” to the Earth is that of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory.

No matter what the appearance seems to be, put the Cosmic Flame of My Victory in its place, and compel the annihilation of that which seems not to be Victory. Since you have had the Power all through the centuries to take the energy from your Presence, your “I AM Presence,” and the Ascended Masters, who gave It to you qualified with Perfection to begin with; and, since by your Free Will and your authority to qualify the energy of your Life Stream with whatever you chose, you changed that quality—or rather clothed it over with the discord that you acknowledged, which you felt in your feeling world—as surely as you did that in the past, do you have the power to reverse every condition which seems to be of human distress this hour.

No matter what the appearance seems to be, in the Authority of your own “Mighty I AM Presence,” command that appearance to be compelled to burst

forth a Cosmic Flame of My Cosmic Victory; and so shall It be in manifestation to you. The winning of the Victory of Light is not child's play, by any means; but it means that everything which is brought to your attention, if it be not the Perfection and the Victory of Light, you should command it and compel it to become so! That takes dynamic energy! That takes Cosmic Authority! That takes Infinite Patience, the Ascended Masters' Love, and the Activity of the Fire Element from the Great Central Sun in concentrated Action, to reverse the Momentum of centuries of requalification of the energy of Life with discord.

Just as human conditions and qualities are but the result of habits of the constant flare of irritation, discord, criticism, or condemnation again, again, and again through the spoken word, thought, or feeling, which built the limitations of today—just so can you reverse the currents of energy; just so can you change the manifestations of the outer world, and compel the Cosmic Victory to be where human creation seems to be! It means again and again and again to take the Authority of your Life Stream, and use the Power of the Great Creative Word to command and dare to do that which compels the reversal of all human qualities, in all conditions you contact.

When you have established a momentum of accepting, acknowledging, expanding, amplifying, intensifying, and multiplying the Cosmic Flames

of Victory which you call forth into everything you contact—will you realize what it means to build a momentum through habit to a point where it compels manifestation almost instantly. Do you know how easily the human intellect accepts a suggestion of something that is not Perfection? You say an unusual expression that does not contain Perfection in the world of a tiny child. You do not have to repeat that but once or twice before those ears have picked it up; and the first thing you know, that child is repeating it again. Children, particularly, sometimes hear phrases just once, and the next time you find them repeating those phrases to themselves.

The propensity of the human in the outer intellectual consciousness has been to accept all these conditions of the outer world, which have been suggested to the outer mind and to the feeling world through race habit of centuries. Through that, mankind have by acknowledgment of destructive conditions, accumulated their present momentum. Then you have the same Mighty Power, only greater, to reverse your acknowledgment; and with Our Use of the Cosmic Speed of Action, you may undo in a short time that which has taken the human centuries to build. Not that the habits of human feelings reverse in a moment, but that again depends entirely on your determination.

Tonight, if you will determine with Me that America

shall have Victory, and IS NOW that Victory of the Light throughout this Land; that none longer accept anything but the Victory of the Light—you will enable Us to charge you with Our Dynamic Force which compels Victory in your own world. It will radiate through yourselves, the Feeling of Victory to others! They will take that up, and It will spread throughout the mental and feeling world of the people, and lift them out of the distress and the despair of human discord.

I may come quite frequently, because you need to be kept positive with this Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory and your acceptance of your own Cosmic Authority and Power to produce and maintain the Victory of the Light, in order for Our Radiation to go forth and be the leavening Power through this Nation of the Light, which saves Her from the destruction that is planned.

*It would be well if you give Acknowledgment in your “I AM” Decrees of this idea. You can precede them with either, “ ‘I AM’ (3) by all of God’s Love I know ‘I AM,’ ” or “ ‘I AM’ the Resurrection and the Life,” or your Acknowledgment that “ ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Electrifying Presence of the Constitutional Government of the United States of America, which reigns Supreme with Full Power throughout this Land, until the Ascended Ones come forth.” Give Acknowledgment to the Victory of your Constitutional*



*Government, holding the reins of Authority and Control of the outer action of the people. You need to acknowledge that, in order to give the Protective Power which is required, an opportunity to go forth and act in the physical octave.*

I would also use this statement: “ ‘I AM,’ by all God’s Love I know ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Protection of the Constitutional Government of the United States of America, as the Only Authority acting throughout this Land.” You need these two Decrees to help blaze this Acknowledgment of the Cosmic Light around that Mighty Document and Its Activity throughout the Country.

My Dear Ones, you must acknowledge My Victory! You must acknowledge the Victory of your Presence—your Beloved “Mighty I AM Presence”! Acknowledge the Victory of the Ascended Host! Acknowledge the Victory of the Angelic Host! Acknowledge the Victory from the Great Central Sun! Acknowledge the Cosmic Flame of the Cosmic Victory within the Heart of that Cosmic Love from the Central Sun, which is God’s Victory throughout Creation forever! “I AM” Victory! Therefore, “I AM” the Cosmic Action of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love’s Great Victory, which moves across the face of the Earth, which walks on the waters, which reigns through the Hearts and minds of mankind, which controls the destiny of nations, which protects your loved ones in the National Defense,

which compels Divine Order in your daily routine and the outer affairs of your Nation, and which compels the Victory of your Nation over the destructive forces of the World.

You need the Cosmic Expansion of all the Victory of Light within your borders required to shut off and neutralize all the focuses of the mistakes of the people as a nation. The Real Power of Transmutation, My Beloved Ones, is the Cosmic Law of Love and Forgiveness, which can gaze upon the mistakes of either the individual or the nation and, in the Authority of the Great Creative Word “I AM,” says: “ ‘I AM’ the Forgiveness of those mistakes! ‘I AM’ its Instantaneous Transmutation into the Victory of the Light for which I call! ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory which compels every mistake to be consumed, and its energy become the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory forever! ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Victory of that Directing Intelligence which never fails or makes a mistake! ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Guard of the Nation, which compels Her to arise Victorious in the Light! ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Victory in the feelings of the people of the Nation, which blazes the Light that makes Her Victorious over all that is of the shadows! ‘I AM’ the Victory of Cosmic Action in whatever intensity is necessary, to compel all physical conditions to change into the Divine Plan Fulfilled—Victory made manifest in Full Authority forever!”

If you spent as much time and energy each day acknowledging My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory of Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries of Victory—the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory of Thousands of Suns, and the various Activities for which you have been calling; if your daily conversation were all the Acknowledgment of the Victory of Light, instead of the discussion of any political condition, My Dear Ones, your America would be victorious quickly! With the amount of energy of human beings' lives which has been spent since the election, discussing the conditions in the Country that do not produce Perfection, you could have reversed the conditions in the management of your affairs.

The Cosmic Law demands that the acknowledgment of what you want, go forth with your conscious direction before the manifestation can be released. Therefore, in acknowledging the Victory of the Light in America, whenever there seem to be shadows, call for the Cosmic Flame of the Cosmic Victory of Light to descend and consume all that is not of the Light; and blaze there forever the Cosmic Light of Thousands of Suns, charged with Cosmic Victory forever.

Whenever you think of anything, My Blessed Ones, that does not produce Perfection for you, if you could instantly say: “No! I command the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to be the only Presence which rules there forever,” you would reverse every wrong

condition; and you would give Me thousands and thousands of openings through which to flash a Flame of Victory and anchor It there; then flash another Flame of Victory and anchor It there! After a while the Momentum would be so thick in your atmosphere, that the Flame standing around you of My Victory acknowledged, would draw the Cosmic Pressure and Power of My Victory around you for miles, if need be!

You who have given these tremendous "I AM" Decrees over this period of time, you who love America so much, you whose Hearts have called for Her Freedom so continuously, I plead with you again, please do not go on discussing the political situations, with human feelings running rampant. Rather, whenever something is wrong, if it needs to be explained enough so you can also give a Decree about it, then turn right away from it; and command and compel it to become My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory. If need be, call to Me and say: "Oh, Mighty Victory, blaze Thou here Thy Cosmic Victory of Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries, and let naught but Thy Victory reign within the borders of America."

If every word you have ever spoken, My Precious Ones, had been simply the Acknowledgment of the Victory you really desire, you would not have limitations in your world or your Nation this hour. Now Victory cannot come except by acknowledging Victory! It cannot come by the discussion of the

opposite, because while your attention is there, you are feeding your energy into it. Now here comes your tremendous responsibility: if your attention is upon some mistake or condition which is vicious in the outer world's activities—when you have already gathered around your physical bodies through your Decrees, this Tremendous Momentum of the energy you have drawn forth through these many months past—in five minutes' conversation with your feelings stirred into resentment, you can send forth enough energy to sustain those conditions for another year. Now please do not do that thing again!

If individuals seem to be doing things that are wrong, you know what to do. Call whatever Power of Blue Lightning is necessary to shatter and annihilate the vortex of their action; and compel every bit of that energy released, purified, and charged with the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory for America's Freedom and the Victory of the Light throughout the World. Every time your attention goes to something which is not of the Light, and you command it to become the Victory of the Light, then is your world charged with Victory; then does the Flame of Victory fill your atmosphere, and grow brighter and brighter and more and more intense; then as others contact you who are of the Light, they too become Victorious. So your responsibility is very great in turning people's attention either to the conditions of the outer world,

or to the Victory which changes those conditions into Perfection.

That is why I have come again tonight! I have spoken of this repeatedly to warn individuals who have tremendous energy and allow that to become resentment; for they stir the feeling of resentment within themselves and others. It causes resentment in others, and My Dear Ones, you are but feeding that longer! I plead with you for the sake of your loved ones in the National Defense, do not do that thing! When reports come to you of destructive things in those channels, call forth the Cosmic Flame of Blue Lightning into them; then flash the Flame of My Cosmic Victory and My Cosmic Authority, to take possession and BE the Supreme Ruling Presence forever.

You remember last week, I asked you to give Acknowledgment to the Victory of the Light as much as you could each day. Let us try that another week with the Reminder of that which I have told you tonight, to acknowledge America's Victory. You want It, do you not? If I were you, I would give a daily Acknowledgment of America's Victory over all the selfishness in the rest of the World which wants to claw upon Her people and Her resources. Call that Cosmic Light into action—the Substance of the Cosmic Light of Thousands and Thousands and Thousands of Suns—into the physical land of America and throughout the World, to dissolve and consume all human selfishness

and discord from the Planet.

My Dear Ones, if you would give this Acknowledgment of which I am speaking tonight in this Victory—every time you open your mouths, you acknowledge Victory, and you keep calling the Substance of the Cosmic Light of Thousands and Thousands and Thousands of Suns to descend into your Land, and dissolve and consume all human selfishness and discord from the Planet—you would be amazed in thirty days how the destructive forces would feel more and more uncertain of their accomplishment—so-called.

Several times I have mentioned about Those who came with Me from Venus. With Myself, They represent a certain Force of Light concerning America's Victory. You had thirteen original States. The twelve Others with Myself make thirteen. That is not an unlucky number either. (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you, Beloved Ones. Won't you be seated. You know We are not a bad combination. When you consider the Mighty Sanat Kumara in the Cosmic Authority which He is to the Earth, His Cosmic Love is always Victorious! My Cosmic Flame is always Victorious! The Lord Maitreya's Cosmic Flame is always Victorious! Your Saint Germain's Ascension was His Victory! Saint Germain, Jesus, and the Beloved Godfre know no failure! Your "Mighty I AM Presence" and Higher Mental Bodies cannot fail, nor can those of the rest of mankind! The Physical Sun cannot fail and

It pours to you nothing but Victory! The Outpouring of the Beings from the Great Central Sun to the Earth contains only Victory, because there is not a Planet, Sun, or System of Worlds in Interstellar Space which ever gives anything to this Earth but the Victory, Power, and Perfection of Light.

Then in the Name of Heaven, turn your face to that Light and that Victory! Acknowledge It! BE It! Command Its release everywhere, until It floods forth in your atmosphere with such Power that the very ethers breathe Victory before you approach! It but takes your steady Acknowledgment of this Mighty Word, in order to bring you the outer manifestation. Oh my, if you only said all day long and did not have to speak to someone else, but you just kept saying, " 'I AM' Victory," then kept your energy and feeling world harmonized—my goodness, Dear Ones, when there is so much which is qualified with the Victory and Power of Light, the Activity of the Fire Element, surely you must see, that which seems to be something less in the outer world is but a passing shadow of substance, which on the moment can be consumed by the Cosmic Flame's Great Cosmic Victory of the Fire Element.

I want you to feel your Cosmic Authority and Power of that Victory which "I AM"; and unless you say, " 'I AM' Victory in everything I do," how could it manifest through you? If you don't acknowledge It, if you don't specify It to Life, how can It come



into outer form? Oh, you specify plenty else to Life and you get it!—I am quite sure of that; and after you get it, you cannot use it! Instead of that, it uses you.

My Dear Ones, the Authority of your Free Will is absolutely paramount; and with the Great Creative Word “I AM,” backed up with your fierce, relentless determination, it is an Irresistible, Overwhelming Force when charged with the Power of the Sacred Fire! In order to have more powerful release of that Flame, in order to be Victorious in Its Fullest Cosmic Action, will you remind yourselves that when anything comes to your attention, or any feeling within you that is not the great certainty and ease of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory—whenever there is any other feeling within you, will you stop right then and say, “No you don’t!” Because if you are not the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, then you are the deliberate defiance of Perfection. Anything that is not My Victory of the Purity and Perfection of Life, is deliberate defiance of the Perfection of your “Presence.”

All human stubbornness, all irritation, all battle, all domination is nothing but deliberate defiance of Perfection, and that is not Victory! So the moment anything arises in your feeling world which disturbs the ease and the happiness of the Feeling of Victory, seize it, bind and annihilate it! Blaze the Cosmic Flame of Victory in its place, and you shall be the Eternal Happiness and the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan.

Let Me tell you something. Destructive forces dislike tremendously to be ignored—not that you can always ignore them, but you can turn away from them, and walk off into the Victory of the Light of your “I AM Presence” and abide in that! To turn the Light back upon the human, blinds it and binds it until it is annihilated, because there is the Light of My Victory so blazing, nothing human dares look into that Light because it cannot live a second longer.

Now, in order to help your America become Victorious, I want you to watch something against which Saint Germain has asked all to stand guard. There is a deliberate attempt within this Country to lower the standards of living to the peasantry of Europe and Russia. Every sinister force has sought to lower the moral standards of the women for more than twenty-five years through various activities—through fashion and degrading suggestion in advertising and so forth. There is and has been a concerted attempt to break down the culture of refined living, and to lower people’s standards to the conditions of the peasantry of Europe and Russia. Because of that vicious attempt within the United States of America especially, your Beloved Saint Germain and I, as Mighty Victory, are asking you to guard yourselves against the acceptance of any suggestions of that sort.

Keep your standards of culture high! Be more than ordinarily careful, rather than less so! Remember and

hold to the Standards of Refinement and Culture of the Ascended Masters, because you cannot possibly imagine the Beloved Master Jesus, your Beloved Saint Germain, your Blessed Godfre, your Mighty Goddess of Light, or the Beloved Mary doing anything personally which is gross or which is not the Refinement of unselfish consideration of others.

The reason Saint Germain and I are asking you to take this up and guard it very carefully, is because through the "I AM" Students, We want to raise the standard of living for the American people, or rather cultivate more than ordinary consideration for each other, more than ordinary culture, more than ordinary refinement in everything you do—so We may raise those standards to a Height of Perfection in the Light that helps to hold the balance, and becomes the pressure against the downward pull of the suggestions of communism in the Country over the last thirty years.

Everything that is communistic has sought to deprive mankind of decency. The mass of that energy swings down upon the people, or in those who have accepted that human creation. We are depending on your Light to raise you still higher, and instead of seeking or staying at the level you are in now, rather raise your Ideals of Perfection and attain to the Greater Victory. Then you may be a Raising Power for the mass of mankind's feelings through their attention,

because when your Light reaches a certain point, your body begins to outpicture the greater youth and beauty, and you have more and more opulence. When your magnificent "I AM" Music comes forth, and your "I AM" Temples, they will have such beauty as will astonish mankind, being far in advance of anything you have in outer buildings today. Then mankind's attention will be upon you all! The eyes of the world will be upon you, and that is your opportunity.

While much of this will be from curiosity, yet a great deal of it will be Life's natural drawing to the Light, which automatically raises everything up and into Itself, to become Its Purity and Perfection. Therefore, yield not to any of the suggestions of the outer world, nor take on any of the habits of slovenly personal tendency or the degraded appearances which have been so rampant in the outer world today. Rather seek the Higher Standards of Refinement. Be their Greatest Culture and kindly consideration of everyone among whom you move; for then will your Radiance draw forth from within them, the Refinement and Habits of the Higher Mental Bodies, instead of the coarseness of the personal appetites.

We are depending on this, and it is necessary that I remind you of it tonight because the deliberate attempt is being made through many channels to lower the standards of this Nation, especially by

drafting women into war. It is to lower every ideal that heretofore has been the strength of the Nation; and unless the Purity, Refinement, Honesty, Culture, Power, and Victory of Light are held as the Inflexible Standard of a certain proportion of the people, if there is not the Light that holds them and pulls them up, then there is the pull downward, which drags them into disaster.

So I wish you to acknowledge the Victory of the Light wherever you see the opposite! In this short Statement, wherever anything comes to your attention that is wrong or discordant in any way, just suddenly say, “‘I AM’ the Victory of Light which annihilates that for you!” Replace it with the Unfed Flame; then take your attention right off of it, and go on about your business. If you were to say that every time anything is brought to your attention which is less than Perfection, you would in thirty days’ time see changes take place which would amaze you. My Dear Ones, if you would say It every time for the next thirty days that your attention touches anything less than Perfection, and acknowledge, “‘I AM’ the Victory of Light,” you could not help having Victory. I would say: “‘I AM’ the Cosmic Flame of the Cosmic Victory of Light, which reigns Supreme everywhere, which is all Authority and now annihilates that imperfection and replaces it with the Unfed Flame sustained forever”; then go on about your business. If you said that every

time human discord came to your attention, My Dear Ones, the Momentum of your energy qualified with Our Victory, would stand around your body for some distance in every direction; and as that flashed through your bodies, you would have to be the Victory of the Light! You would have to be Its Harmony and Supply! You would have to be Its Directing Intelligence and Luminosity, as surely as you speak the words.

Beloved Lady Betty, if I am too fast, call for Help. I shall try to slow down. "I AM" the Victory of your Perfect Relaxation; "I AM" the Victory which takes away from you all struggle; "I AM" the Victory that gives you Peace forever! "I AM" the Victory of your Invincible Protection! "I AM" the Victory of your Lavish Supply of every good thing! "I AM" the Victory of the Unfed Flame in your Heart which is all Authority forever! "I AM" the Victory of your Cosmic Freedom that your Beloved Saint Germain offers and which awaits your acceptance! "I AM" the Victory of your Absolute Fearlessness! "I AM" the Victory of your Power of Instantaneous Precipitation for which you call! "I AM" the Victory of all these "I AM" Temples made manifest in the physical octave, in the Service of Light to all!

Do you remember a few weeks ago My telling you that Victory is really Forgiveness? Victory is the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love! Tonight I say to you, Victory is the Ascended Master Control

of your attention, held to your “Mighty I AM Presence” and the Ascended Host, and your Acknowledgment of your Victory and nothing else. Acknowledge Victory everywhere, because nothing less than Perfection is ever Victory. Please remind yourselves that there is no Victory for destructive forces! There may be temporary domination, but Victory never!—because Victory alone is the Cosmic Flame of My Love to the Earth, and the Cosmic Love from the Great Central Sun which contains Perfection, charges forth Perfection, expands Perfection, produces Perfection, supplies by Perfection, harmonizes by Perfection, and is the Directing Intelligence which produces Perfection everywhere—and that alone is Victory!

When you are doing your work for America, you can say: “‘I AM’ all the Victory of Light which acts through the Government of America for the Protection of the people and the Freedom of Life from all that is not of the Light!” Unless you call forth the Cosmic Flame of Victory through the Heart of every individual within your borders, you are not using the Full Power of the Life Streams of the mankind in this Nation, to guard the Freedom of your Land. It takes your direct Call in the Authority of the people of America, in the use of their Free Will, to decree their Victory now made manifest as the Reigning Authority within this Land.

While It is short, this Decree would bring tremendous results to you all: " 'I AM' Victory over all human selfishness, everywhere I move!" That makes you the Flame of Victory, and not the victim of that which is of the shadows. When you are the Victory of Light, there are no shadows! When you are the Victor over all human selfishness, then indeed will the Stars sing with you and clothe you with Their Power.

May I digress just a moment and ease the minds of those of you who might not have heard the Explanation in the early Classes, concerning the Radiation and Outpouring from the various Planets of this System to the Earth? If you have touched upon fragments of astrology in the outer world, please disabuse your minds of the idea that any destructive force comes from anywhere in interstellar space to this Earth! It does not! When every Star, Sun, Planet, and System of Worlds is governed by Great Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings of Divine Love—Transcendent in Their Beauty, Majesty, and Victory—the Force which is gathered within those Mighty Focuses of Life's Activities, as It comes from one Planet to another or from a Sun or Star in space to the Earth, carries no discordant quality to anything upon this Planet! Now please remember that!

Therefore, the "I AM" Student's duty is to give recognition and gratitude to the Great Cosmic Beings who are such Great Outpouring of Cosmic Love to the



Earth, from the various Focuses of Life's Blessings in Infinite Space! You can well afford to send your love, gratitude, and adoration to Them; and know in return, there could never come to the Earth anything but Perfection. There never has come anything but Love and Perfection from Them in any Age, and there never will. So if you have touched upon the outer world's channels in which so much misinformation has come forth, please annihilate it; and know that the Cosmic Victory of Cosmic Truth, in the Full Illumination of the Ascended Masters' Consciousness, is the Victory of all Love to all Creation! It is Perfection without limit, and that is all which ever comes to the Earth from the rest of the Universe! Anything else that is here is of human generation and is held within the atmosphere of Earth, because it dare not go anywhere else in the Universe.

When you keep acknowledging your Victory in the place of all human selfishness and in the place of human qualities, then will you truly be at peace. Then will you move forward harmonized permanently! There will never again arise in you a feeling of irritation' criticism, condemnation, stubbornness, or rebellion for any reason whatsoever, because selfishness alone has been the creator of every bit of distress! All the struggle mankind have ever experienced has been simply human selfishness—the outer self holding the energy for destructive use, which

came from the "Presence" harmoniously qualified, and was intended to bless all the rest of Creation and expand to go back to the "Presence," to sing the Song of Glory, Light, and Freedom to all Creation!

Just try to feel any condition of distress is simply substance which was held by selfishness in a place where it does not belong. So now give it its Freedom by acknowledging that you are the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, which releases it back to the "Presence," purified by your love and the Violet Flame; and charged with the Command to bless all Creation with Perfection and Victory forever.

"I AM" the Victorious Release of your bodies, your minds, and your feeling worlds, from all substance and energy that has not produced Perfection for you. LET GO! LET GO! LET GO! of everything that is not My Victory of Ease and Peace and Comfort and Freedom unto Eternity! I said to you many months ago, " 'I AM' your Victory." How many of you have accepted Me as your daily Partner? From this hour let us counsel together, and BE the Victory of that Light which saves America from any further selfishness in the rest of the World, and blazes through America that which sets the Earth free forever from all that is of war.

One with God is a Majority! One with the "Mighty I AM Presence" and the Ascended Host is ALL Authority! BE My Cosmic Authority of Victory!

Blaze the Cosmic Flame of My Victory! Command the Release of My Victory wherever you move; and give the Freedom of My Victory to America, and all which is of the Light throughout the World.

I come to you in the Cosmic Flame of My Love of Victory! I have much to do with America's safety, and I have everything to do with your Victory, if you acknowledge Me! BE My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, of Cosmic Forgiveness; and acknowledge, " 'I AM' the Cosmic Flame of Victory's Victory"—and that Flame of My Love can and shall requalify everything which is of human creation, wherever you direct My Love.

I shall take away from you all that is of human struggle, as you accept My Victory and call My Cosmic Flame into action to give the Victory of Life to all throughout the World! VICTORY! VICTORY! VICTORY! is My Name for Eternity! VICTORY! VICTORY! VICTORY! is the Flame of My Love forever! VICTORY! VICTORY! VICTORY! is the Authority from the Heart of Creation; and the Unfed Flames in your Hearts can sing to you the Reminder of My Presence with every breath you breathe and every Heartbeat; and every Plume of that Flame is VICTORY! VICTORY! VICTORY! unto your Ascension! Let the Cosmic Expansion of that Unfed Flame blaze through your bodies this night, and give Its Blessings to the universe around you!

*We shall walk hand in hand and side by side,  
On the Pathway of Light, whate'er betide;  
And in the Power of Light and the Power of  
Love,  
Compel Our Victory—and the Flame from above  
Shall clothe you in Armor of Cosmic Power,  
And release My Victory through you each hour.  
You are My Friends of the Light!  
"I AM" your Victory tonight.*

Let there be Peace and the Cosmic Flame of Love's Release among you, to the Victory of America and the Freedom of the Earth from all that is not of the Light forever!

Remember, I have twelve Important Beings who came with Me, and They too are Victory! There are Limitless Legions of the Angels of Victory; the Great Cosmic Temple of Victory, whose Music alone charged into the atmosphere of Earth in Its Cosmic Flame, will consume every shadow of human distress.

So tonight, let Me give you the Victory, My Song of Light; and BE Free, Beloved Ones! Set America Free, and let My Victory speak to the World, the Love of My Heart and the Accomplishment of Saint Germain's Freedom and Victory of the Light, for all in the Ascension.

I thank you, Beloved Ones, for your presence here and the effort you have made to give Acknowledgment to My Victory over the past week! Will you try it for

another week, and I might call again next Sunday. (*applause*) I want your Victory, Beloved Ones! I know you want It, and We all want It for America. The Unfed Flame in the Heart of every human being wants It for America; and this, being the Permanent Atom in the Heart of the World, is the Home of Victory for the Earth forever! I want your Victory tonight! I shall give you My Love; and the Power of My Light going before you, shall set you Free in Everlasting Victory!

I enfold you in that Cosmic Flame forever! Good night!

## DISCOURSE IV

November 26, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

My Beloved Legions of Victory, for such I have called you, and such you are! I come again this afternoon to lift you, I trust, one step nearer to the Mighty Victory—the Great Eternal Victory of both your Ascension and the Ascension of your Nation, out of the claws of all that is of the shadows.

As We call forth the Great Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory this afternoon, to enable you to feel the Mastery which is contained within It, I ask you again to remember that without Forgiveness, you cannot have Victory! Without Love you cannot have Victory; and if there is anything of the shadows, then it is not Victory.

As the Beloved Goddess of Light said to you this morning, in this Great Cosmic Action which has recently been released for Greater Protection and Blessing to the “I AM” Student Body, unless you of your own volition face the Cosmic Sun of Victory and go into Its Heart, then the shadows are in the world about you. Only when you enter into the Heart of the Flame of any Special Quality, do you lose consciousness of the shadows, the distress,

and problems of the outer world.

Therefore, if you are to be the Open Door through which the Light of Victory must come to America, then there must be no more shadows in you or your worlds! You can just as well have your daily Acknowledgment of Our Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory in everything you contact, as to acknowledge the outer world's conditions with which you have associated so long, and which have enmeshed you more and more in their distress.

You cannot converse about the shadows and have any Light in your world! While you are speaking of the shadows, the shadows will enfold you. Now don't mistake this any longer! You cannot discuss discordant conditions in continued conversation, and not be engulfed by the shadows during that time. When you discuss Me or the Light or Freedom, or any Quality that is constructive, you are engulfed in the Light, are you not? Well, since you are My Legions of Victory, or at least part of Them, I expect your Acknowledgment of the Light where the shadows seem to be, because you have no way—there is no way in this Universe of getting rid of any of the shadows of human distress, except to put Light in their place. Can you take the darkness out of this room by any means whatsoever, except to bring the Light within it? Then, unless you bring the Light within the shadows of your

problems, how can your problems ever be solved or dissolved?

Every thought, every feeling, every spoken word that is not constructive is a shadow—therefore, not My Victory, not America's Victory, not Saint Germain's Victory! In order for Light to release, Light must be accepted; Light must be acknowledged; Light must be called into action! Light must be loved, and Light must be spoken into the atmosphere of Earth, if Light is to produce a manifestation. You cannot produce a Manifestation of Light by discussion of the darkness. It never was done, never will be done! The world needs every particle of Light that you can call forth this hour! Even the shadows of human distress must be consumed by Light so intense that they cannot live longer.

Now then, in addition to this Mighty Activity that the Goddess of Light gave this morning to the Minute Men, I shall touch lightly upon It again, because It has much to do with your acknowledging and holding the Victory of Light in your own worlds. In answer to your Calls for Dispensations and more Light, more Help, and more Power from the Great Central Sun for the freeing of your Nation and the World—there has recently been released the Cosmic Action of a Sphere of White Fire, or a Sun of White Fire if you please, with the two Golden Wings, which this Messenger saw about a



week ago. This has been released and is coming to the Earth in Greater Power, in order to surround each of you with an Activity of the White Fire and the Blue Lightning of Divine Love from the Great Central Sun, which was about each one of you in the beginning of your Individualization.

In the two first Golden Ages, every individual walked within that Blazing Sphere of Pure White Fire from the Great Central Sun, the outer edge of which was the Blue Lightning of Divine Love. That was a natural, protecting, enfolding Power and Focus of the Fire Element! That was maintained for the two first Golden Ages. Then, as mankind's attention became more and more enmeshed in the things they were doing, they did not go back in the love and devotion of their Hearts to the Mighty Central Sun from whence they came, often enough to hold Its Guard about them. More and more that Light receded until they were forced, as it were, to move in the vibratory action of the outer world of their own imaginings, and hence their own creation of discord.

Because of the Tremendous Electronic Force and Power of Light which has been drawn forth by the "I AM" Student Body through your "I AM" Decrees, and your Calls for Mercy and Assistance to your Nation and mankind, this Outpouring is again offered to enfold the "I AM" Students who will give It recognition and acceptance! Whenever you think of

the Light, walk, as it were, into the Heart Center of this Sphere of Blazing White Fire, the outer Radiance of Blue Lightning of Divine Love; and enfolded in your Higher Mental Body, feel Its Dazzling Presence about you! Speak your Decrees from within that Powerhouse of Creation, for this is a Focus around you when your attention is held upon your Higher Mental Body. Then you will feel Its Mighty Love and Protecting Care. Then your devotion to the Light goes forth in a Call for the Assistance of the Cosmic Light to come to the Earth. This enfolding Sphere of White Fire and the Blue Lightning of Divine Love, is the amplification and Enfolding Presence from the Great Central Sun around your own Individual Life Streams, calling for more Assistance to the Earth.

If you will remember to enter into this Sphere of White Fire before you give your Decrees, you will find that the Decrees sent forth from within Its Heart will go to their destination clothed in the White Fire and the Cosmic Blue Lightning of Divine Love from the Great Central Sun, and be sustained in Cosmic Action to their completion of the Perfection for which you call!

To enter into this Powerhouse of Life consciously and of your own Free Will—abiding within It and sending forth your Decrees from within your conscious awareness of that Light and the White Fire Element in that Great Cosmic Blue Lightning of Divine Love

from the Great Central Sun—enables you to feel more readily the Pressure and the Cosmic Power of Light! Then will you more readily understand and feel what your Words, “ ‘I AM’ the Only Presence Acting,” mean in bringing forth the Power to produce Manifestation which overcomes human distress.

When you say: “ ‘I AM,’ ‘I AM,’ ‘I AM’! BY ALL OF GOD’S LOVE I KNOW ‘I AM’! the Only Presence acting,” feel your Higher Mental Body enfolding you instantly. Feel that Sphere of White Fire enfolding you, the outer Radiance of Blue Lightning of Divine Love; and then know, “ ‘I AM’ the Victory of that Light!” This will enable Us to pour forth on your Decrees a Cosmic Action of that White Fire and Blue Lightning, which will enable them to be fulfilled with very much greater Speed and Force of Action.

Now I wish, if you care to accept the Idea, that you would charge your hands, your feet, the radiation of your bodies with the Power of the Blue Lightning of Purity and Divine Love from the Great Central Sun! Use those exact words—to command and to compel everything you touch to become instantly Self-luminous, and as Pure as the Heart of the Goddess of Purity! Then follow with whatever other Ascended Master Qualities you desire, and My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, so that you give recognition to the fact that Our Light passing through your body, is of such Cosmic Power and Magnitude that It changes

everything you contact into the Perfection of that which is Self-luminous—in other words, that which radiates Light! This will have a Tremendous Power of Blessing; and you will find it much easier to keep the things in your world in Perfect Divine Order, as you realize that within your Life and the Flame of God’s Love from your Heart, you have the Power to bless everything you touch, into the Luminosity or Purity of Life’s Perfection, into the Luminosity and Victory of My Heart’s Flame!

You may charge what you will, My Beloved Ones, into that Energy as It goes forth from your hands! You may produce what you will, when you feel deeply that the Light from above goes through you, and the Light is the Action of all Perfection—or rather, is the Manifestation of all Perfection—and you as the Flame, are the Intelligence which sends It forth!

Oh, My Dear Ones, you have so long felt that you had the power in your hands to do these outer things. Sometimes, when you chose to use the energy of your Life Stream to mechanically do something, for instance take the lid off of something, you twist it; you make that substance do your will! You have used your own Life Energy, which is the Light from your Higher Mental Body, to do these physical things. In the Name of God, won’t you feel that you have the same power through the same Life, to command things to become Pure and Self-luminous, Perfect,

and Victorious in the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan? What other way would there be of doing it? Can you do anything or has anybody anything else to use but Life? Can you do anything through your physical body with anything except your own Life, your own energy? Can you do anything through your physical body with somebody else's energy? Certainly not! It is the Flame in your Heart which is the Director of that energy, not the energy in someone else's radiation.

You are the Directing Intelligence of whatever energy you use, whether it be within your own physical forms, the radiation in the atmosphere about you, or in mechanical apparatus through which energy flows. You have plenty of feeling, My Dear Ones, to compel substance to do your will when you are handling something mechanical. If some parts of your automobile don't work, you compel them to come apart; and when you want to make them break loose, you turn on plenty of energy. You use your intelligence to produce whatever leverage you need, to compel that substance to do your will. How much do you will things to become as Pure as the Heart of the Goddess of Purity?

Do you know what would be in your world if you exerted the same amount of physical strength and energy upon the substance of your clothing, as the things that you do in the mechanical operation of something you want to make do what you desire?

If you turned on that same amount of feeling and physical force to call forth Purity and Perfection into that substance to make it Self-luminous, it would shine like the Sun at noonday. You have no concept of the energy and strength you have all used through physical means; and if you can make physical substance do your will, then you can make that physical substance become God's Self-luminosity and Purity, if you want it to! If you will turn on the same amount of steam, so to speak, in the Power to purify and illumine things, that you have to compel by physical force something inanimate to do or go where you want it to—by the Power of God, you could illumine the Earth in no time, if all mankind would use their energy that way.

When you see the energy through people's physical bodies in a ball game make that ball go where they want it to—in the Name of God, what would you have if you turned on that much pressure and energy into purifying something you want to become Self-luminous? I, like Others, say to you again, mankind do not yet know what they do with energy. And I have come this afternoon to charge your feeling world with a Relentless Determination to command everything you touch to become My Cosmic Victory of the Light—with the same Force, Pressure, and Concentration of Action that you do in the mechanics of your automobiles, for instance. You know when you weed your garden,

if a weed has a long root and is very stubborn, you tug and you tug and you tug; and you never think of quitting, until you get the thing out of there! Did you ever tug that much on your own bad habits? I don't think so, although you have done very well! I am not criticizing or condemning your bad habits—that is your affair—and I am ready to help you cut and pull them out; but you don't know how much determination you have.

Since “I AM” Victory, “I AM” all Determination, and My Determination is Light! It is Self-luminosity! Oh, My Dear Ones, I hope you feel the Pressure this afternoon of My Cosmic Determination to set you Free! to keep you sealed in this Great Blazing Sphere of White Fire and the Blue Lightning of Divine Love, until you move forward into all of the Victory of My Heart, which I want you to have! “I AM” your Victory! Remember I said that long ago! I said you were My Friends of the Light—“I AM” your Victory!

If you continue to acknowledge, “ ‘I AM’ the Luminosity of this for which I call,” you would have it! Oh, My Dear Ones, you don't know what goes forth from you in one fierce, sudden decision and flare of feeling, in the determination to have a thing your own way! Oh, in Heaven's Name, if you only could have My Way of Victory with that same Determination, all the nations of the World could not stop you!

Now Victory, remember, is Light! If you are going

to be My Family of Victory, My Legions of Victory—pardon Me, you are Saint Germain's Family, but you are My Legions; but if you are going to have Victory, you must have Light! So just make up your minds what fierce determination it requires in the midst of the shadows to compel the Light forth!

Now remember, you as the Authority and Directing Intelligence of the Unfed Flame within your Hearts, are always Authority over all that is of the darkness! The darkness is not God Authority. Please remember that! Only the Light is the God Authority of this Universe! Selfishness is not Light! Therefore, it is not Authority! Therefore, it is not Victory! The Light is Authority, and by your Conscious Command and Directing Intelligence, you can draw Light into darkness! You can command that Light to expand without any limit whatsoever; and wherever It expands, the darkness ceases to be. You can make It brighter and brighter, as bright as you like! There is no end to the brightness of Light, and no limit to the Intensity of that Light you wish to call forth! Then there is no limit to My Victory, is there?

I told you I had come to bring you Victory! I told you that you could not have Victory without Forgiveness, because Forgiveness is a Light through your feelings which makes the shadows let go. The Cosmic Love of My Victory is a Flash of Light through your feelings that compels the shadows to flee. Your Acknowledgment



of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, is My Flame flashing through you and expanding into the atmosphere about you until there are no more shadows, until all substance is Self-luminous.

Now this is why I ask you to take the consciousness of commanding everything you contact to become Self-luminous, as Pure as the Heart of the Goddess of Purity, and My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory! If you are going to have Divine Order in your world, if you are going to have cleanliness, if you are going to have Perfection, if you are going to have Protection, if you are going to have the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan, then this Light of My Victory must abide where the shadows now seem to be! My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory must take the place of every shadow on the Planet, and one day It shall!

The Words you have been using in your recent “I AM” Decrees—“The Ascended Masters’ Immediate and Victorious end of this war”—say in other words, “The Ascended Masters’ Immediate and Blazing Victory in the place of the war”; but it cannot come without your Acknowledgment! Mankind in their Hearts want the Freedom and the Victory for which We stand; but if they won’t use the Authority of their own Life Streams, use the Great Creative Word “I AM,” and acknowledge the Light they want and the Victory that they want and the Freedom that they want, how can they have

It—when they go on acknowledging the opposite?

Now then, the thing that holds mankind in the clutches of destructive forces, is the fear imposed upon them by selfishness, and their own doubt of the Light of their own Life! While to a large degree that has been imposed on them too, yet every Heart knows that the Life of the individual comes from somewhere into the physical body, and goes somewhere when It leaves the physical body. Therefore, as you give acknowledgment—oh, many times a day—to My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory flashing through your body, My Cosmic Power that makes things Self-luminous; and as the Directing Intelligence in the Flame in your own Heart calls Mine into action with yours, to command all things to become Self-luminous with My Victory, so shall It be established unto you! I can offer you no more! If you give the Command, I will do My Part, and your "Mighty I AM Presence" and Higher Mental Body will do Their Part; but the desire to do that and the remembrance of doing it often, must come from within you, of your own Free Will.

Your memory has been trained to remember the shadows, when it knows very well it is not comfortable in anything except the Light; but I say to you, your memory has the capacity to remember all the Light it wants to, when you hold authority over that memory and command it to remember to do these things which set you Free.

Most of the time you have had the feeling that you were subject to the action of your memory, when just the reverse is the Truth. You can run your memory or let your memory run you, whichever you want. But when you say, “I don’t remember”—well then, you surely don’t; but if you say, “My memory does retain this thing,” or “I command my feeling and mind to forget this thing,” oh, My Dear Ones, you will be Free!

It is part of My Victory to you, to remind you to command your intellect to stop remembering anything that is of the shadows! Now many of you have struggled under the habit of letting old things come forward to hold your attention again—things that were mistakes in the past, and yet which come forward and remind you of themselves. That is just a subtle activity of suggestion, to try and ruin today’s energy with something that took place years or months ago. When anything comes to your mind that did not produce Perfection in the past, take your stand right then and say: “No you don’t! My ‘Mighty I AM Presence’ is my Eternal Divine Memory and knows you not! ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Electrifying Presence of the Blue Lightning which annihilates you in my memory! I replace you by Victory’s Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory! Never again do you touch any part of Life! Go into the Violet Flame! Blaze, Thou Blue Lightning of Divine Love! Dissolve and consume

every record of that same quality in the consciousness of the whole world, and of all mankind!" You will in a very short time, My Dear Ones, feel yourselves released from many things under which you struggle this hour; but you cannot keep on acknowledging in spoken word and accepting in the feeling, the shadows of conditions which do not produce Perfection, and then expect Manifestations of the Miracles of Light!

Now let us leave that subject. I have given you the Explanation of the Law, and you know what to do! Now let us move forward in the acknowledgment of Miracles—Miracles so-called, but in Reality only the Manifestation of the Perfection of Life, in Its Cosmic Action of this physical world! Will you try for the coming week to give Acknowledgment in everything you do, to My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory and Miracles of Perfection as the only thing you accept? I might call again next Sunday! (*applause—audience rising*)

Thank you so much. I ask that you remember to qualify everything you touch with the Great Cosmic Miracles of the Victory of Peace throughout the World, and the Illumination of the minds of mankind through that Victory, so never again can a shadow register upon you or your worlds. Then We shall move forward to the Victory which has to come throughout the World. Thank you, Beloved Ones. Won't you be seated.

Acknowledge two things—the Victory of Illumination and the Miracles of Perfection, to put an end to the shadows throughout the World forever! Oh, My Dear Ones, if every spot on this Planet could have even physical electric lights brought into every locality, and then blaze brighter, brighter, and brighter until physical electricity were in every darkened corner of this Planet, mankind's discord could not survive. Even in the presence of that physical light, would it have to cease and give way to the Authority of that which naturally raises all Life, and knows the shadows have no right to exist.

Now do you understand that nothing has a right to exist on this Planet but the Light? All else is Energy or the Radiation from the Flame which has been covered over with the discord. I have many reasons back of why I am making this Request today. There is Great Service you may render to the Beings of the Elements, when you get the feeling within you of the Master Power of the Light within your own Life Stream, the Victory of My Flame of Victory, and the Power of Light which you have, to project into a condition and command its substance to become Self-luminous, and as Pure as the Heart of the Goddess of Purity.

Remember Victory is Purity! Then you become the Purifying Presence to all the Beings of Nature. When you draw forth this Power of Light to this intensity,

you become the Freeing Presence to the Forces of the Elements which have so long served you and have taken such frightful impurity upon themselves. Now is your opportunity to reverse that and release them, and to put Light where shadows seem to be; to put the Miracles of Perfection where struggle appears; and to make those Blessed Beings of the Elements your Mighty, Mighty Friends of the Light to bring you anything and everything you require to fulfill the Divine Plan and produce the Manifestations here to illuminate the Earth once again, and make it a thing of Beauty and Joy forever because the Song of the Light is the Anthem of Creation.

My Dear People, you have all Power to make things Self-luminous! Hear Me today! Use My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory and you shall see the Manifestation of the Fulfillment of My Words! Command all things to become Pure, Self-luminous, into Divine Order, and everything become a Manifestation of Beauty and Perfection; and the Heavens are yours. Begin with these bodies first! It is part of your duty to purify these bodies to the place where they are Self-luminous! Much of what you struggle under does not belong to you! There is a great deal of substance in your bodies which does not belong to your Life Streams at all; and that is where I stand ready—as do the Divine Director, your Beloved Saint Germain, and Blessed Godfré—to help take away from you, all substance that does not

belong to your Life Streams.

It is necessary—so necessary—that you be given this use of the Great Cosmic Sphere, that Great Individualized Sphere of the White Fire and Blue Lightning of Divine Love from the Great Central Sun, focused around yourselves. Feel yourselves moving within It; issue your Decrees through It, and sing your music through It. Do everything through your Sphere of White Fire and Blue Lightning of Divine Love from the Central Sun! Then you hold a Protection around the physical body, and you become a Focus of Power and Action of the Fire Element, right here in the physical octave, which begins the Illumination of the substance, as I have described to you.

You have to be fully conscious and feel within yourselves that you move in this Sphere of White Fire and Blue Lightning of Divine Love, before the Higher Mental Body will release through you the Greater Intensity of Light and the Sacred Fire required, to remove from the things of the physical world the qualities which prevent them being Self-luminous—because when these Greater Powers are drawn forth from your own Life Streams, they are released from your Higher Mental Bodies and that Power is used through yourselves.

The acceptance and the feeling of calling forth the Great Cosmic Sun or Sphere of White Fire and Blue Lightning of Divine Love from the Great Central

Sun, around yourselves, form the Cosmic Protection about you while you are using the Mighty Powers of your own Higher Mental Body in the physical activity today. These are the things that mankind call "Miracles," but are nothing on Earth but the Action of Energy, Life, and Light within substance, with the command to produce certain definite results. This Greater Protection must be drawn about you before some of these Manifestations could be permitted!

Now, as the Beloved Goddess of Light said to the Minute Men this morning, this does not take the place of your Mighty Electronic Tube of Ascended Master Light-Substance. You abide within that just the same. Your Tube of Light and Circle of Blue Flame, the Violet Flame and everything you have drawn forth, go on in Action just the same; for those are your Life's Activities! As you accept this Cosmic Sphere of White Fire and Blue Lightning of Divine Love, those Activities take place within this Sphere; and you are enfolded in Its Cosmic Action which goes forth to bless all mankind on the Planet, and the Forces of the Elements, as well as the individual thing you are doing or through which you draw this Stream of Greater Power for Victory.

I think it is necessary for Me to clear something which seems to again want to cast a shadow upon mankind's understanding. When the Goddess of Light finished taking the discarnates out of New York



City and the psychic substance from over America, when North America was cleansed of that psychic substance, the “I AM” Student Body were told no more discarnates would be allowed to stay in the atmosphere over North America—nor will they. So don’t accept that there are any more entities bothering you! No more discarnate entities! There might be plenty of human creation which does not look very pleasant; but don’t let anybody under this Radiation go on with any more acceptance that the discarnate of anybody is coming along and bothering after that one has gone out of the body, because he or she cannot. The door was closed against that condition in America when that Work was finished—notwithstanding anything claimed by the spiritualists.

That condition became so frightful, and there has been so much viciousness perpetrated upon mankind through those activities, that the Cosmic Law in Its Great Mercy to the Earth, at the Intercession of your Beloved Saint Germain, Kuthumi, and many of the other Ascended Ones who made the Call that the door be closed—and since “I AM” Victory, I should know! Now don’t let anybody tell you that this, that, or the other person is still hanging around. You might see your own thought forms or some hate creation; but the discarnates themselves, as soon as they are taken out of the body, are taken out and are compelled to stay out of the atmosphere of the Americas!

A great many of you in your Outline Classes have gone on with the entity Decree for the rest of the World, and that is well. Please keep that up, until the Cosmic Law sees fit to close the door—because with your Calls, it can and will be done to prevent any more discarnates staying anywhere in the Earth. When people leave the body, they are compelled to go into the upper atmosphere, and they are being handled by the Ascended Masters who govern the Activities of those Life Streams; but make your Calls to leave no more of that thing in the atmosphere of Earth to cause distress to mankind.

Now if there are things talking to you, shut them off! That is nothing on Earth but suggestion. It makes no difference what they say, tell them to shut up. I am going to take something up and be very severe! You might think I am terrifically dynamic, and so I am; but there are certain forces and hate creations around individuals which, mark you, are part of their own Life! It is consciousness, but those creations are so vicious in their nature that you can say, "Go away," until the end of time, and they stay right there and pay no attention to you because they are so terrifically stubborn. They are charged with stubborn feeling; but you can suddenly say, "Shut up, and get out of here," and what is that? It is like a Flash of Blue Lightning right into those creations, with enough force to shatter their hold upon you, or upon the condition of other

individuals you wish to help.

That is why this Messenger, as well as the Beloved Godfré, have been so frightfully criticized for some of the language they use; but I tell you, none of you would have survived if they had not. (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you so much. I charge that with your Victory and their Victory and the Victory of all Life everywhere, into the Light forever! Thank you so much. Won't you be seated.

Now there are some times, a great many times in fact, when through a sudden sharply spoken word—not with irritation, but with terrific force which is in agreement with the Law of the Light—you can make vicious human creation let go at once! When you come up against a vicious condition or a creation around someone, a sudden spoken Command like the one I just spoke of—"Shut up," or "Get out of here"—acts like you had thrown a stick of dynamite into the center of the thing and shattered it. Then it is easy enough to command it into the Violet Consuming Flame; but sometimes it takes a terrific shock to loosen the hold of those creations upon the emotional body of an individual, especially where they have held it for years.

That is where many times this Messenger as well as the Beloved Godfré have released terrific Power into those conditions. Jesus Himself did it when He spoke to those frightful conditions in the

individuals who were insane, when He said, "Come out of them!" He spoke with Authority! And He spoke in no gentle voice, I will guarantee you that—because those creations know when you are their Master, and no Master in a condition of that kind, ever is anything less than dynamically positive.

That is why if there are voices talking to you, and suggesting this or that, and you see unpleasant things, say: "Shut up! Get out of here! 'I AM' the Purity of the Heart of God! I know you not!" Then say to the "Presence": "Raise Your Sword of Blue Flame and strike the Blue Lightning into that and annihilate it from the Universe. Do not let it touch any other part of Life!" Oh, My Dear Ones, you can be Free as sure as you draw your next breath, when you are determined to clear all human qualities away from yourselves. It does not make any difference who a human creation belongs to, where it came from, or anything of the kind; if it is not Self-luminous Perfection, you don't want it. Then why leave it here to annoy some other part of Life?

All Life is one; all substance is one; all energy is one; all consciousness is one! Therefore, whatever you do to annihilate human qualities and conditions in your own beings and worlds, immediately ask that they be annihilated from the Universe and never touch any other part of Life again. Then you move forward the Authority of that Cosmic Love which is so great,

It loves the whole and is ready to assist the whole and stand by to assist until the completion of the Victory.

You must live for the whole and love the Light more than anything else! If you love the Light most, you will always call It into action whenever you see the shadows. But if you let your attention go to the shadows—for that moment, you are loving the shadows, because you are drawing them back into yourself by your attention; and your attention is an activity of Life. Did you know your attention is the magnetic attraction of the energy of your Life Stream, and if you let it rest on something that is destructive, then you have reached out, as it were, the Hand of your Life and drawn back to yourself that which the attention contacts?

I could talk to you from now until next Sunday when I come again, on the attention, and show you what has been done through it; but what I am trying to get you to do now is to arouse the determination in you, so you qualify everything you contact—whether it be your feet, hands, or eyes; your attention, thought, or feeling—qualify everything with the Purity, the Luminosity, the Victory—My Cosmic Flame of Victory, of Perfection and Miracles without limit—and move forward with that Master Authority which makes the shadows flee before your approach.

One day you must come to the point where

the Light about you is so great and so dazzling in Its Intensity, that the minute anything of human creation looks into that Light, it is gone instantly. Then will the human let you alone, because all human creation knows the moment the Light appears, It is its annihilation, and there won't be any battle between the Light and the darkness. The Light moves in, and the darkness is annihilated. There is no battle, because One alone is Authority and that is the Light!

I want you to feel My Determination today, which is part of My Life's Flame of Victory! I think you could stand some of My Life's Flame in the atmosphere over this city today. You can command it to become Self-luminous! You can make your Calls that all substance over this city be so charged with the Blue Lightning from the Great Central Sun, that not one human thing remains. And Beloved Helios will assist you as well. He has answered your Calls many times recently! I have watched Him! I have watched your Calls go forth and the Answer come through.

Oh, My Dear Ones, just acknowledge the POWER, POWER, POWER OF LIGHT—THE POWER, POWER, POWER OF VICTORY; and if need be, charge yourselves with the Ascended Masters' Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Determination to accept nothing but the Light and the Ascended Masters' Eternal Divine Memory, which gives you the Reminder to often charge the Great Blazing Light into everything.

You are Victorious, My Beloved Ones! Don't you accept for one second, anything but the Victory of the Light for which you call! the Power of Light for which you call! the Protection of Light, the Opulence of Light! Light stands ready to flood you every moment with all that is within Its Heart! The Ascended Masters, the Great Cosmic Beings, the Great Angelic Host, the Great Beings from the Central Sun, the Great Central Sun Itself—every Being of the Fire Element and the Great Cosmic Light, your own “Mighty I AM Presence” and Higher Mental Bodies and those of all mankind, are always ready at any moment to help you flash the Light! to expand Its Perfection and Its Miracles! to blaze through you Their Victory! to give you all of Their Qualities! to release through you Their Mastery, and make you the Fullness of the Perfection which is the Divine Plan's Fulfillment! With all of this Assistance to give you everything that Life holds with which to make you happy and give you your Victory, I say *no more acceptance to the shadows!* With all that is in Creation, Light is ready to answer you on the moment.

My Dear Ones, let no more of your attention rest on the shadows! Command the Light to take the place of every shadow, and the Cosmic Light as of Thousands of Suns to enter into the structure of the Earth and make all things Self-luminous with the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan; and war or no war, you

will find Cosmic Beings coming to your assistance who will help you to win this Victory of Light, and hold Freedom for the Earth as Saint Germain commands.

Teach the children to acknowledge only the Victory of Light in everything they contact, and on their pathway they will know no struggle and no problems! If a child's habits are set from babyhood, until the time the child is ten or twelve or even seven or eight years of age, in acknowledging the release of everything by the Power and Victory of Light, commanding all things to become Self-luminous with Miracles of Perfection—by the time the child is fourteen years of age, or a little older when the Higher Mental Body at about eighteen begins to enter in, he or she will be able to win Victories everywhere. Then whatever creations are in that Life Stream, as they come forward for redemption, won't stand much chance of interfering with that Life Stream's Perfection, because those habits established in childhood will take up every one of those things as they come forth, and annihilate them and go forward into Eternal Victory!

That is why this Activity came forth for Saint Germain's “I AM” Miracle Temples and “I AM” Schools—because they are so much needed to free mankind from the human accumulation, and that from which they cannot free themselves until they know this Law of the “I AM”! Those of you who were here last night, were surely aware of the Power in the



“I AM” Music which our Beloved Frederick played. In three quarters of an hour of that sound going forth into the room, your emotional bodies were quiet; you were at ease; there was an Inner stillness, and an Attunement took place within the Light of your Life Streams which does not come except through this “I AM” Music!

When you realize what can be done to still the discordant rates of vibration through the use of the “I AM” Miracle Music of the Spheres, My Dear Ones, you will never know until your Ascension what a Great Opportunity lies before you this hour to bless all through the Power of this “I AM” Music, with the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory in Its Illumining Presence. As It sweeps over a city or nation, that Flame burns away human selfishness and discord, and awakens mankind to their own “I AM Presence”! It makes it impossible to control anybody by hypnotic suggestion.

It is My Power of Victory that must be called forth to annihilate hypnotic control and suggestion, and to let that Cosmic Flame which “I AM” take the place of all human suggestions of the shadows which have been imposed upon the Life Streams of mankind upon this Earth! So shall it be, and We shall move forward into greater and greater Victory each hour!

As you approach the Seven Sacred Weeks, the Mighty Cosmic Action of Love and Light will be

released by Beloved Jesus, Beloved Mary, and the Mighty Elohim of Peace. You will find that Cosmic Pressure called forth in addition to My Victory, My Flame of Victory, which I have offered. In the acceptance of this Assistance from the Great Central Sun, you will find the Pressure of Light increasing hourly for all who will accept It and call It forth! One day, you must stand within It and know that your “Mighty I AM Presence,” your Acknowledgment of the Cosmic Light and the Sacred Fire are enough for you! Then through you, will blaze the feeling of your mastery over outer conditions. Until that hour comes, We stand guard and render every Assistance through Radiation and otherwise, as well as Instruction, to bring you to the point where YOU FEEL the Power of your own Light, and you watch It go forth and perform according to your Command. The day that you see It and feel It at the same time, and know that this Sphere of White Fire and Blue Lightning of Divine Love stands around you—then will you know what the Authority of your Life Stream means, and what is ahead of you in the Victory of your own Mastery!

Thank you for your efforts during this past week in acknowledging your Victory! Go on, and I say try to acknowledge It more often! Everything you touch, command it to become My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to make it Self-luminous, and command it to bless everything in Creation with

My Victory also—and We shall move forward! The shadows shall flee at your approach, and the Light claim all into Its Heart—the Heart of My Victory forever; for “I AM” Saint Germain’s Victory, and His Freedom to the Earth forever!

Thank you so much.

## DISCOURSE V

December 3, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

My Beloved Family of Victory, from Cosmic Heights tonight there flows to you more and more of the Cosmic Flame of My Love, My Forgiveness, and My Victory—Victory that shall enter into you, into every atom of your beings and worlds, and become the structure of your bodies, become the Outpouring of your minds and your feelings, become the Manifestations of the Victory for which you call!

From Great Cosmic Heights does there flow this Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, Infinite and Overwhelming to all upon Earth which is not of the Light—Victory of which mankind have not as yet ever dreamed; Victory of such Cosmic Power, such Terrific Force, such Almighty Action as shall still the activity of every vibratory rate on this Planet which is not of the Light!

I wish you to feel deeply the Mighty Cosmic Flame from the Great Heights of Victory to which I call, and from which flows forth constantly to the people of Earth, all that is required to compel Victory on every hand if individuals will be the Open Door and let that

Cosmic Flame flow with Full Conscious Acceptance. Unless you accept the Cosmic Flame which produces Victory, could you have Victory in your physical experience?

Since “I AM” the Director of that Cosmic Flame to the Earth, the Twelve who came with Me are the Cosmic Guard of that Flame, and My Legions direct It everywhere at your Call. Surely you have Ascended Master Friends of Cosmic Victory, who stand ready to make everything you touch become the Cosmic Flame of Victory, if you will so decree it.

Nothing is Victory except Perfection; and there is no imperfection on this Planet which can stand before the Cosmic Flame of Victory, which comes from those Cosmic Realms of the Fire Element and concentrates that Element to any specific point when you call. If you want Victory, you must consciously say so, and consciously direct the Power of your own Life Streams—because you are the Authority over the energy and the substance in your beings and worlds. Unless you will specify to your “Mighty I AM Presence” and to the Directing Intelligence of the various Beings who direct this World, unless you will say you want a concentration of Victory at any particular point, the Power of Victory lies quiescent. Unless you make yourselves the Focus into which It can be concentrated and directed where you will, It does not act for you!

Victory does not act in the world of human affairs unless Harmony is maintained! Therefore, you who are moving in the outer world of discord, must consciously call forth the Cosmic Flame of Victory, command It to Its Destination, and say whether you want It sustained and expanded or not—to give Us the Open Door through which to bring into the physical world, that which sets you Free.

I want to bring you Assistance tonight—Assistance to your bodies. If you will remember, last year it was well along into January before you called to Leto and the Divine Director to release Their Cosmic Powers, which stopped the conditions in your throats, under which you were struggling. Supposing we begin earlier this year. You might just as well have three or four weeks of comfort as distress, and it is easier on yourselves and your neighbors too. So from tonight on, will you call forth the Cosmic Healing Flame of My Victory?

Had you ever thought of My Healing Power? I think you have thought of Me as Victory over world conditions, or perhaps your business or success; but I am quite certain you have not—very many of you—realized that I also direct Tremendous Healing Power. The Victory of Health is quite as important as the Victory of Wealth or any other Victory. I could show you the Results of what the Victory of My Forgiveness could be to your bodies and your affairs! I could show

you what the Victory of My Love could do in your bodies in a few hours.

I could show you that the Cosmic Victory which is My Momentum of Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries, is a Concentrated Action of the Fire Element that can burn away anything to which I direct It; but there must come within you the Definite Command of your own Life Streams, using the Authority of the Great Creative Word "I AM," and say to Life—first, to your "Mighty I AM Presence," then the Ascended Masters—definitely what you want. Then, We can draw It forth to assist your "Mighty I AM Presence" to hold Perfection in your worlds permanently; and that is the only thing which We consider Victory!

Temporary release, My Beloved Ones, from distressing conditions is not Victory! I represent Permanent Perfection! That is why I have come tonight to give you My weekly Charge of the Flame from My Temple of Victory, which means Permanent Perfection in your world! You have all many times had a certain amount of harmony and a certain amount of comfort and accomplishment—a certain amount of happiness; but something took it away from you again, didn't it? Well, why not this time let us qualify it with My Cosmic Victory of Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries; and if you choose to charge My Cosmic Flame of Victory into all the substance and energy of your worlds and

command It to glow and become Self-luminous, command It to continue to expand without limit—know that It is Eternal.

Once you feel the Manifestation of Perfection, seize It and say, "You are mine forever!" Then will I say to you, "I know you!" Then will I recognize that the Master in you—your Higher Mental Body—has taken Its Dominion through those flesh forms permanently, and has announced that Its Authority is in action.

I wish, this week, that you would not acknowledge anything but the Eternal, Cosmic, Ever-expanding Victory of My Perfection; and let Us see how much ease We can give you in those bodies in the coming week. Your Victory, My Loved Ones, is imperative in America if Our Cosmic Flame of Victory is to fill your Land, and correct conditions which otherwise will destroy that which Saint Germain and the Great Ones have given you.

The mass of the people want ease and release from distress, but they do not know the Law whereby they can call into outer action the Permanent Victory which must come, if the Divine Plan is to be fulfilled. Therefore, you who know this Law are the HOPE OF THE WORLD! You understand the Law! It is up to you to issue the Command, send forth the Decree in the Authority of the Words "I AM," for Permanent Victory—Eternal Victory, if you please—to expand in Its Almighty Manifestation! Command



that It has already taken possession of the United States of America and Her people, Her resources, and Her destiny. Stand ready to defend Her Light until It expands to cover the Three Americas, expands again to cover the Earth, and closes in upon all that is of discord and consumes it.

Victory, My Beloved Ones, is always the Action of the Sacred Fire, because temporary domination by destructive forces is not Victory. That is stolen authority and is nothing but hypnotic control. When I come in the Tangible Body to reveal the Victory of all centuries to come, to the people of America and the World, I bring the Fire of Love and Forgiveness! I bring the sustaining Action of Life with a Cosmic Pressure that automatically passes through all things, and burns away all that has no right to exist through the centuries to come.

Do you know, nothing has a right to exist on this Earth unless it is My Victory, which means the Perfection of the Divine Plan fulfilled and manifested, in ever-expanding Glory for all Eternity! That is what I represent to the Earth! I represent Eternal, Expanding Perfection of the Divine Plan made manifest; and Freedom and Victory are Twin Brothers. Now there is something for you to contemplate. That is why I love your Saint Germain.

Since your Mighty Saint Germain chose to try out His Experiment of bringing this "I AM" Knowledge

into the outer world, if you will remember, the Beloved Nada and I stood with Him. I still stand with Him, and I stand with His Family of Light! I stand to make everything in America the Purity, the Love, and the Forgiveness which enables the Light of Perfection to bring forth the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan throughout this Nation, and keep It Self-luminous and expanding throughout all time to come! Therefore, I have chosen of My own Free Will to help your Beloved Saint Germain to cleanse the Earth, so Victory, which "I AM," may reign everywhere and bring Saint Germain's Freedom to all Life on this Earth.

Will you remember Me this week? It is not much to ask to remember Someone who loves you, Someone who gives you Release from all distress, Someone who gives you what you cannot obtain for yourselves as yet, Someone who has your good at Heart and knows the Destiny to which you must attain, and is trying to help you attain it. Could you not remember Me this week? Will you try? Will you try to keep your attention upon Me and the Cosmic Flame of Victory which I represent to the Earth? If you will, I think I can come back to you in many ways which will make you realize that the Victory for which you are calling is a very tangible, practical, ever-present Manifestation, which you can have act through everything, as you make the Call and keep your attention upon the

Fulfillment of your Call.

I said “I AM” Victory! and Victory casts no shadows! Therefore, this coming week will you keep your attention upon My Light of Victory, and not remember the shadows? Let us see if you can do it! I should not have to come to you every Sunday in order to remind you of My Presence. I would like to have you remember Me every day! I may not intrude; but if you will remember Me, you know it is coming Christmas time, and I might have many Gifts for you. (*applause—audience rising*)

Thank you, My Family of Light! You are really loyal to the Family Name. Thank you so much, Precious Ones. I offer that to your Beloved Saint Germain, and I offer it to the Mighty Elohim of Peace for the Victory of World Peace to come swiftly throughout the World. Thank you, Precious Ones. Won’t you be seated, please.

One of the Victories I want you to have is complete Release immediately in these bodies from all distress. (*applause*) Thank you so much. I think We will set that Flame into action. Oh, My Loved Ones, you have no idea how My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory can burn away all substance which is not pure and of the Light.

I wish you might experiment with something. You could not do this unless you were by yourselves at least for one day, with no intrusion from the outer

world; but I wish you might experiment with singing My Song of Victory, and just acknowledging Victory in everything you do just for one day—qualifying it with My Victory, charging all the substance in your world, and refusing acceptance to everything but My Victory. You can do it!

You don't quite realize your Authority over substance, My Dear Ones, nor your Power of Qualification. You have the power, do you not, to put gasoline in your automobiles, pour it in there? You have the power to put your foot on the pedal, push the gas pedal; you have the power to run that automobile where you please, even if it is up a lamp post. Of course that is not Victory, but you do have the Power of Qualification to direct the energy and the gasoline to do what you want it to do. Well then, do you deny Me the right to direct the Flame of Love from My Heart into anything which is causing your distress, and to turn it out and say, “I have come to abide—you must be gone!”

You see, you do have the Power to qualify all the energy in your world, all the substance in your world with whatever you call forth—whether it be from your “I AM Presence” or whether it be from an Ascended Master or Cosmic Being. You do have the Power to call forth whatever quality you want, and charge it into anything you desire to produce whatever that quality will outpicture! Well, since My Cosmic Flame

of Victory is far more comfortable than some of your problems and some of your bodies, you ought to remember Me at least for one day!

I want to give you the experience of feeling yourselves blazing with My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory in everything you do, for just one day—that the Comfort, the Joy, the Feeling, and the Mastery of that Experience will bring such Tremendous Power to you, that you will never forget It again, and you will never cease to make your Calls. Then, I can do certain things for you which move you forward, the Victory of your Heart's Call.

There was some discussion tonight about My coming. Several of the other Ascended Masters had much to give you. They all insisted that I keep My Promise for My weekly Visit with you, so I am here to bring you My Victory—My Cosmic Flame which never produces anything but Victory! You cannot possibly lose by associating with Me! (*applause—audience rising*)

Thank you so much. Now while you are standing, may I consider Myself your Guest for the week? (*applause*) Thank you so much. I trust I shall arrive early in the morning, but without baggage. Won't you be seated. I shall, however, be accompanied by My Cosmic Flame which is just Me, and so I shall have to have room for That to stay where I am! I trust your homes are large, your business ready to receive Me; and I shall just come in like the sunshine does through the

window. I don't need a key to the front door. I shall just come in, and make you warm and comfortable, happy and luminous, if you will let Me; for I shall go to work on the substance of your world. If you will make your Calls, I shall help you requalify all the substance in your worlds with My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory; and you shall see many things occur that are what you would call Miraculous Solutions of your difficulties, but I insist that you remember Me! Just charge your memory tonight before you go to sleep, with the Command that it give acceptance to My Cosmic Flame of Victory with every breath you breathe, with every Heartbeat, in everything you do for the coming week—and does not once accept anything, any quality less than My Victory.

Now where “I AM,” Saint Germain is also, for We are Twin Brothers. Don't you remember Jesus' Words when He said, “Where ‘I AM,’ there may ye be also.” He said again, “ ‘I AM’ in ye, ye are in Me, and we are all together in the Father.” I say to you tonight, “I AM” Victory in you! Your Call to Me lets My Cosmic Flame through, and We too can be Victory for America and the World, as you remember no other but Me.

“I AM” One with your “Mighty I AM Presence” and Higher Mental Body. “I AM” One with all the other Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings. Therefore, when you remember Me, you remember

All; and when you call to Me, All will hear that Call; and everything required in your world to produce Victory will move into outer action as you give Us your recognition and command everything else out of your beings and worlds forever!

Now I have another Gift. The Angels of Victory are very Real Beings, but They must be accepted, invited, called into action. Since They only do the Will of Love, may your love sent to Them draw Them into close association—so close in your daily routine, that you are as aware of Them as you are your hands and your feet. They are Part of My Victory! The Twelve who came with Me are the Guardians of all the Flame which comes forth in acknowledging Victory. When your Heart's Call draws from your "Mighty I AM Presence" a release of the Flame of Love from Its Heart and sends that forth to produce Victory for others, the Twelve with Me and the Cosmic Angels of Cosmic Victory observe that Flame and clothe It with Our Love to make It Unchangeable as It passes through the atmosphere of Earth to Its destination. Therefore, when you call forth the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory—from either your own "Mighty I AM Presence" or the Ascended Masters—We are aware of that, because It becomes part of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory for Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries. I wonder if you can comprehend how great must be a Flame which has grown during all

that time, when I have had no other Consciousness in My Being and World but just the Fire of Victory!

When one has lived so long and loved as intensely the Action of the Sacred Fire which is Victory to the Earth forever, then My Love and My Cosmic Flame of Victory must be very great! I come to abide with you because I want you to know, be, feel, and experience all the Joy that is Mine, only since I became Cosmic Victory.

When you enter into the Heart of that Flame and pour It forth in ever-expanding Cosmic Action, your Joy each day grows greater; and you are concerned only with one thing—pouring that Flame everywhere, so others may know the same Joy which is yours. Then your Victory becomes the Heart of Creation; and the Cosmic Flame, the Cosmic Love from each Life Stream flows forth to unite with that Great Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory everywhere.

When I see mankind struggling in the outer, and know that I abide within this Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory in Happiness so great, I want them to be happy too. None can know It until they enter in! None can comprehend or understand how Great is My Joy since I have entered into the Cosmic Flame and become Cosmic Victory to the Earth, until they too enter into that Flame! When "I AM" this Happiness of Cosmic Victory, and I see mankind struggling in these conditions of the outer world, I know that they



can become this same Cosmic Flame of Victory which “I AM,” just by turning their attention away from the distress and holding it in the Center of the Cosmic Flame of Victory. I know just by turning away from the shadows and entering in through their attention, they too can become and feel My Happiness, and be Permanent Victory in all they undertake! Oh, I so long to do more! I long so much to have mankind understand what their Call to Me can do for the Earth.

You who know this Law, understand the Requirements of the Cosmic Law, so you can give the Calls which enable this Flame of Cosmic Victory to go forth; but the mass of mankind, until they are taught this Law of the “I AM,” do not have Permanent Victory. They have a shadow today and a little sunshine tomorrow, a shadow the next day. And like a pendulum, they swing and swing and swing and never stabilize anywhere, because they cannot until they know that Glorious Word “I AM,” understand where the “Mighty I AM Presence” is, what It is, and what It can do for them! Until they see, know, and accept the Reality of the Mighty Ascended Masters, the Cosmic Beings, and the Greater Manifestations of the Sacred Fire in the Universe about them—until they know all this, they are not stabilized within Permanent Happiness or Perfection!

The ceaseless swing of the energy is the thing that pulls the attention, My Loved Ones, either to the

Heights of Perfection and Victory to which you can attain, or the opposite. Then say to that attention: "Go into the Heart of the Flame of Cosmic Victory! Stay there for Eternity and never look anywhere else!" You can command your attention, your vision, and your feeling to go into the Heart of the Cosmic Flame of My Cosmic Victory. There I shall receive you; and you then become that Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to the rest of mankind, wherever you move.

It is worth all the effort it takes to command everything in your beings and worlds to become My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory. I shall help you to remember, to accept, to feel, and to issue your "I AM" Decrees, your Commands for the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to surge everywhere into all the substance and energy of your worlds, into your consciousness, and into all consciousness—and release all that My Victory is to the Earth! I shall watch and assist you as you make the Call, until you feel My Victory and send It forth to all!

The Garden of My Heart is everywhere that My Victory is called into action! So tonight as you remember to make this Call before you enter sleep, as you give It your first recognition on awakening in the morning, keep acknowledging that Victory from your "Beloved I AM Presence." Then turn your attention to Me, commanding yourselves to enter into the Heart of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory;

and you shall feel Our Permanent Happiness, the Light expand—and your struggle is no more.

So from tonight, I shall be with you on your slightest Call. I shall stand by and help you all until Victory, Victory, Victory sounds throughout the ethers of Earth, and calls every Heart home—into the Light of Saint Germain's Freedom and the Heart of the Elohim of Purity, until all have become the Victory of the Divine Plan Fulfilled.

So feel My Love, My Mantle of Flame, My Heart's Call to your Heart; so all the Flame of Cosmic Victory that you know how to call forth, shall now enter into the substance of your beings and worlds, expand and go forth to free all in America, and through America the World—until the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, like a forest fire, has swept everywhere and burned out all that is not Perfection and Happiness forever!

You are closer tonight than you have ever been before in the Heart of Victory! Decree It often! Accept It! Feel It! See It! BE It! And Command It forth to others! Keep your attention within that Cosmic Flame, and you shall move forward America's Victory of the Light! You shall be Her guard and Freedom, until the Ascended Ones come forth, visible and tangible; mankind's doubt, fear, selfishness, and discord have been consumed and replaced by My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory; and Saint Germain's Freedom and His Cosmic

Victory are complete forever.

Thank you, Beloved Ones, for your love, for your acceptance, your joy, and Victory tonight!

I thank you.

## DISCOURSE VI

December 10, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

My Beloved Legions of Victory, as I come this afternoon through the atmosphere of Earth, there floods around you a Great Cosmic Circle of Pink Flame, to make you feel the Cosmic Power which is within the Cosmic Love for which you call; for that is the first Part of My Victory!

I told you some time ago that Cosmic Love, Cosmic Forgiveness, and Cosmic Victory were One; for you cannot have one without the other two! As I come into the atmosphere of Earth, it is like receiving a breath of fresh air to step into this room and find the Radiance which is about you, and the calm happiness in your feelings. I want to thank you for that Radiance in this room today; for I shall come with My Legions and My Beloved Twelve this time to help cut away from you more quickly, some of the things which as yet have not let go of you! Some of you have not let go of them! Now let us today part company with all that has distressed you.

The first fundamental of that is to give you the Complete Understanding—I mean complete at this

time, which is as much as you can comprehend in the intellect, for I shall do the rest of what is required in your feelings. Please therefore, hold the Harmony, go on with your Decrees, and govern every feeling within your solar plexus. The moment it is not happy and the Purity which you know should be there, then command it into the Violet Consuming Flame; and you shall have Release from some of the things which have been the cause of your distress for so long.

I want to take up today the Explanation of why, if you are to be Free and have the use of these Greater Powers, you must be Free from resentment! Our Greater Powers are standing above you like an Ocean of Blazing, Dazzling Light—so bright you can scarcely look into It! The Cosmic Flame and Light-Substance awaits the opening to rush through you, and to fulfill your Calls even as the words go forth! However, that must be held in abeyance until you—understanding the Law consciously of your own Free Will—command that never again shall resentment register in your feelings!

Now let us go deep into the Explanation of this, so you may never forget It; for "I AM" registering this in your brain structure in Letters of Living Light, which you shall remember for Eternity; and the Radiation from which, will go forth to assist others to a like Freedom—because this Illumination of which I speak is Freedom for all mankind from

all human selfishness and discord!

Resentment is a frightful thing, My Dear Ones, and there is no such thing as righteous indignation! Resentment against what you feel is unjust, or against that which seems to be wrong, is hate; and the reason it is so subtle in its destructive activities upon you, if you allow it to exist in your feelings, is because when a condition is wrong and the individual feels resentful about it, that one feels justified in resenting it; and therein comes the trap!—because resentment is hate, and nothing in all creation justifies you sending hate to any part of Life in the Universe, nor to substance. Why should you, when your Life contains within It the Power and Directing Intelligence by which you can correct the condition you resent?

Resentment is the cause of illness! Resentment, My Dear Ones, is hate! Now please do not deceive yourselves longer! Therefore, with the Knowledge which has been given in this “I AM” Activity, and your conscious acceptance and direction of the various Activities of the Sacred Fire, by which you can burn out anything in this Universe that is wrong, it is but a matter of Application and continued effort! There is no situation on the Planet which justifies resentment in your feelings!

So today you must know the Truth, and that Truth will set you Free if you will remember never again to resent anything which seems to be an injustice to

you—because if you really accept the Hand of your “Presence,” of the Flame of Love from your “I AM Presence,” which is beating your Heart; if you believe you have a “Presence”; if you believe there is a Law of Forgiveness; if you believe there is a Divine Power of Life which is Greater than human wrong, then you should waste no time nor energy resenting the thing which the Great Powers of Life in the Universe around you can wipe out of existence at your Call.

Now then, as part of that same Action of the Law, I want to help release you from something else—help you release yourselves, rather. Many times in your association with each other, or mankind past or present, you have had lovely association with individuals for a time, and sometimes discord and unhappiness drove in, and then you have separated. Many times in the things which were exchanged during that time, when you contact or use them again, to most people they are but a reminder of the discord of the individual and the unhappiness; and your feeling is to get them out of your world. Well, where there has been great hate in those who do not know this Law, that is the correct action; but My Dear Ones, you must remember you are dealing with Life every moment, and Life acts according to Law! Life gives Its Energy through you to fulfill Its Divine Plan, regardless of what else is in the world around you.

Now if there have been unpleasant associations



with substance of that sort, then those things have become reminders to you of distress. The way to free yourselves and to help the other Life Streams be Free, whether you are still associated with them or not, is to take the things which were given you in love and happiness at the time when you were harmonious, and give the Command that the good which came through the individual is now taken by your “I AM Presence,” sustained and expanded forever, sent forth in Victory, and held protected! In that way, you use every gift which has come from the Higher Mental Body of the other person. You are cooperating with that Higher Mental Body; and you use that which It gave of good as an opportunity to call forth the sustaining, expanding Power of that good, and to have it protected and held Victorious to bless all Life.

Then, that which was discordant can be purified, if you will but say to your “I AM Presence” and the “I AM Presence” of the other individual: “ ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Law of Forgiveness of all human selfishness and discord! ‘I AM’ the Cosmic Law of Forgiveness and Consuming Flame of all human consciousness.” Simply give your Command that everything discordant which occurred between you, is now seized by the Angels of Blue Lightning and annihilated from the Universe—cause, effect, record, and memory, so it can touch no other part of Life and is replaced by the Unfed Flame, which takes possession there and

holds dominion forever. Use that part of your Decree—“take possession, produce Perfection,” *et cetera*. In this way, My Dear Ones, you will clear your Life Streams from all discord due to the connection with other Life Streams, with whom you have come in contact in this embodiment—sometimes in former ones. In that way, you will have Complete Release from all connection with the discordant creations of those Life Streams with whom you associated in the past. This is a far greater Freeing Activity than you know.

Mankind still are held in their problems because they will not forgive! They will not give this God Perfection of Life of which I am speaking, to free the energy which has been qualified with discord in the past because of unpleasant association. Remember, if you are to be Free, you must accept the management and the responsibility of directing and qualifying energy, because Life is energy! Life acts under Law! The Law of Life is the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan, and anything else but obedience to It, brings distress!

Now when is your obedience to the Divine Plan going to be complete? That is for you to decide! If you have had unfortunate experiences in various channels, the masterful thing to do is to call on the Law of Forgiveness for all discord. Call to your “I AM Presence” to reach Its Hand out, to bless, protect, expand, and sustain for Eternity all that was good and perfect. If there was that which was unpleasant, ask your “Presence” with the

Sword of Blue Flame in Its Hand, to strike into everything that was discordant; to wipe it out—not only from your world, but wipe it out of the Life Stream to whom it was attached! Because it was not the individual—never! The individuality remains forever Pure, because that is the Identity of your Life Stream which is held within the Unfed Flame in your Heart.

It was the accumulation around the individual which did the discordant things. It is very much like a child who carries a little dog or cat in its arms; if someone comes up to it, and the cat or dog snarls at the other person, it sometimes injures the other person. The thing that did the damage was not the child; it was the animal creation! The same thing is true of full grown human beings. The animal creations which are created in people's feeling world by resentment, are frightful to behold! Resentment is hate, and hate creates a thing of blackness with tentacles that will sap the energy from anything it can contact, and destroy everything it touches!

Therefore, My Loved Ones, today, if you are to have the Victory which I can give you, the Victory which I want you to have, the Victory which America requires, and the Victory which is Saint Germain's Freedom to America and the World—you must LET GO of resentment! There is no set of circumstances on the Earth that justifies resentment,

that ever justifies any human being sending hate to some other part of Life! Therefore, your Freedom, your opportunity to Free yourselves through being the Law of Forgiveness, is this Application of which I am speaking; and that is to command every constructive thing which has ever come to you from any association, to be blessed by your own "Mighty I AM Presence," expanded, protected, and sustained throughout Eternity to give Victory, Blessing, and Perfection to all! All energy not qualified with Perfection, in your release of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Mercy and Forgiveness to all energy, will be set free from all qualities of discord imposed upon it through a discordant experience.

Therefore, if you are to be the Flame of Mercy, if you believe and mean your Decree that " 'I AM' the Cosmic Law of Forgiveness and Consuming Flame of all inharmonious action," then you will give the Decree and call to your "I AM Presence" to strike Its Sword of Blue Flame into all energy and substance that ever touches your Life from any other Life Stream, and to release every human being from all discord imposed upon the energy of that one's Life, when it touches you.

Now whether you are great enough to master your own feelings or not, remains to be seen; but if you will do as I have explained, I will do My Part—because some of your creations and some of those which have

touched your Life Streams in the past, will need the Assistance of the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings, because some of those unfortunate creations have been in the channels of war in the past, and therefore are sustained by the mass feeling of war in the present. These things you can have cut away from you during the afternoon, if you will let go of them.

If you will remember what your Beloved Saint Germain said: “Never enter sleep until you have sent to every human being who you have ever felt injured you, the Divine Love and Blessing of your being.” That is Forgiveness! That is Mercy! That is Cosmic Love! That is the Release of the Freedom and Victory of Light! That is the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan! Now your feelings will not want to do this, but you have been shown the way and means by which your feelings, if they be discordant, can be commanded to stop the discord, can be commanded into the Violet Consuming Flame, can be commanded to be purified; and the Command of your “Presence” releases the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Harmony where the discord seemed to be.

Do you know why your bodies are ill sometimes? Because you have not forgiven! You have not given God’s Love, Purity, and Peace to some of the energy that touched your world through those experiences. You have held that energy still qualified with the feeling of resentment, so it torments you until you

will forgive it by the Purity and Freedom of your "Presence," and let the Sacred Fire pour forth as Love and Blessings to the rest of the Universe! That is why the Mighty Goddess of Liberty, the Mighty Arcturus, and the Beloved Jesus all gave the same Decree: "If necessary for the Protection of America, the Jewel in the Heart of God, then that Light as of a Thousand Suns shall descend into the Earth and dissolve and consume"—what?—"all human selfishness and discord." It will consume the discord from the energy you have held to yourselves qualified with resentment, with those hard feelings which are but hate to some part of Life.

Now I am here to help you release yourselves from it this afternoon. If someone does something to you that is vicious and unkind, you who know this Law have the Full Cosmic Authority and Power of your "Beloved Mighty I AM Presence," of every Ascended Master and Cosmic Being; and you have every Action of the Sacred Fire which purifies all things. It will release and go forth at your direction into whatever the condition may be; and if you will keep at it, more can be released through your Calls than the human creation contains. Therefore, the Complete Release of each of your bodies from all discord and distress has to come through the Law of Forgiveness—the giving of the Sacred Fire through that energy and substance, by burning away the qualities of that which held it

close to you to torment you.

Now you can be Free today! It is all within your own decision of your own Free Will, how much you want to forgive some other part of Life—how much Victory and Freedom I can give you! I am ready to offer all, but the Cosmic Law demands that you must do a certain part! You must LET GO, and you cannot let go if you don't forgive! You don't let go of the distress in your bodies unless you give God's Peace—the Flame of Peace to fill the place where the shadows seem to be.

My Explanation is not quite as happy as it was last Sunday, I believe. I mean for your human—I do not mean for you! My Explanation for you is your Victory and your Freedom; for the human feelings, My Dear Ones, don't like to be told this, but nevertheless, I would not be your Friend if I were to leave you in the darkness of the misunderstanding of the use of your own energy, when I have the Power to explain it to you—and in that explaining, flood you with the Love and Forgiveness which "I AM," because that is Victory! Will you be My Victory in everything you contact until your Ascension? My Love and My Forgiveness are My Victory, and so shall It be with you!

When people are unkind and, as you say, hardboiled, My Dear Ones, I know it is not easy; but I say to you, you can have an Armor—an Armor of Flame about you, which burns it up and really

never lets it register within you. You can turn away from the condition, and call the Archangel Michael or the Mighty Astrea into action to consume it. You can call the "I AM That I AM" Decree into action to handle all discord! You can form the habit of calling instantly for the complete annihilation of everything discordant ever imposed upon energy and substance—and substance is really condensed energy. So when you say "energy," you can say "substance" too, if you like; but all substance is energy condensed.

Beloved Ones, it is a marvelous feeling to be able to move among distressing conditions and hold the Peace within yourselves which is the Great Forgiveness in the use of the Sacred Fire, the Blue Lightning, the Violet Flame, the Cosmic Light-Substance—and flood It forth in whatever intensity is necessary to burn away the discordant quality, to redeem that energy, qualify it with God's Perfection of the Universe, and command it to fulfill the Divine Plan. To some degree—to a very large degree—you do this when you visualize Perfection in the place where imperfection seems to be, or when you visualize the Luminous Presence of an Ascended Master, enfolding the individual or a condition which is in distress. While you draw within your picture the Light-Substance, yet who of you can tell Me how much Action of the Sacred Fire or Great Flame the Ascended Masters can project into the condition whose likeness you visualize!



You have been told that you have Friends of Mighty Power! Do you believe it? Yes, sometimes you do, but many times you do not in your feelings! You like to in the intellect, and you try to; but many times that feeling of doubt in the solar plexus just feels that the Master has gone away and nobody seems to be around to help you. That is not true! We are no farther away from you than your own Heartbeat because We are One with the Flame of your Life!

Therefore, if you seem to lack the feeling of Power of Forgiveness, We can help you! Our Love forgives very readily! We have no desire to hold any feeling against anybody or anything in the Universe, except to burn away that which is discordant. We can give and flood God's Perfection of the Sacred Fire into every wrong condition. We have no trouble forgiving, and you should not have! Oh, My Dear Ones, the hard feelings that are held within individuals sometimes in families for a whole lifetime, produce such illness and unhappiness! Those things, My Loved Ones, carry over into the next lifetime; and they build again and again and again, because the individuals who are frightfully antagonistic to each other are bound by cords of energy in that frightful feeling, and they will come back in family relationship again, again, and again, until one or the other dissolves that frightful quality by rising out of it through Divine Love.

Therefore, you do need Ascended Master Qualities!

You do need the Radiation from the Ascended Masters, to make it easier for you to forgive the imperfections of Life which you see everywhere about you! You can really form the habit of saying to every wrong condition you see in the outer world: " 'I AM' the Ascended Masters' Consuming Flame and Cosmic Forgiveness of that condition! 'I AM' the Cosmic Flame which consumes those qualities and sets that energy Free, qualified with the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love and Perfection which I know commands the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan." Then go on your way. Just form the habit of making the Call. You can call to any One of Us or All. You can call for the Activities of the Sacred Fire, and you have no idea what tons of pressure will be released from your world, especially from your bodies and your feeling worlds.

My Dear Ones, now comes the happy part of which I like to speak. If you will do this, and if it is done completely, so the habit is established of forgiving or just flashing the Violet Consuming Flame or the Blue Lightning of Divine Love from the Great Central Sun through all appearances that are less than Perfection, will you find yourselves and your worlds released from those same qualities! As you take those human qualities away from the energy in the imperfection you see around you, will your "Presence" and We take away those same human qualities from the atomic structure of your bodies. You will return to your Eternal Youth

and Beauty, for nothing ever spoiled it but just discord in your feelings.

Now you know why I offer you My Love and invite you to come into the Garden of My Heart, for no resentment can exist there—none whatsoever! There is no resentment in the Flame of My Victory which I can direct everywhere, and I do direct It whenever It is called into outer action! So as you are willing to call the Powers of the Sacred Fire into Action in the world about you, to burn away all human qualities and pour the Perfection of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, Forgiveness, and Victory into all the substance and energy you contact, so shall sixty percent of it take away from your atomic structure, the discord which outpictures as illness or age or distress.

Resentment, My Dear Ones, in business activities and in home conditions too, is ninety percent of the cause of financial failure or financial lack in the activities of mankind. You cannot have supply when there is held about an individual the frightful vibratory action of hate or resentment. Now remember, resentment is hate; and from this hour henceforth, never for one moment forget that! It really is quite as important to call for the complete Cosmic annihilation of all resentment in your beings and worlds, as it is for the annihilation of selfishness and discord. Resentment should be handled individually, because mankind have charged forth so much of Life's energy qualified

with the feeling of resentment, and they have felt justified in doing it! That is the biggest mistake of all. That is self-deception; that is hypnotic control and suggestion to Life. That is why in the orthodox world of today, such frightful conditions come in, because when they discuss things of a religious nature, the devotees on both sides feel they are justified in hating someone else who does not agree with them. They feel justified in resenting something that did not agree with their own opinions! Therein, My Dear Ones, have come the frightful tragedies of war; and in this present one, you will find the battle is between communism and those who recognize God.

I plead with you from this hour henceforth, do not allow any of your Life to go forth charged with resentment to feed one second longer the frightful, frightful conditions of the outer world. If someone does something to you that is unjust, something distressing or downright vicious and wrong, draw your Wall of Blue Lightning from your "Mighty I AM Presence" instantly! Ask the other person's "Mighty I AM Presence" to take command and shut it off, and see that it never touches any energy, substance, or consciousness in the Universe again! Go into action and make your Call, and know that you are the Master Authority of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love's Forgiveness! Then you are My Victory, if you will do that! You can be dynamically positive against every condition

that is wrong or vicious, but you do not need to hate! There is a vast difference! You can be as positive as dynamite against a thing, but you do not have to hate—and resentment is hate!

Now if you will really obey Saint Germain's Request and never enter sleep until you have forgiven everybody that ever did anything wrong to you, you will know a freedom in these bodies; you will know a supply in your affairs; you will know a peace in your mind, in your feelings, that as yet you have never experienced—because My Victory depends on your Forgiveness and the annihilation of resentment. When your Life contains within it the capacity, the ability to call into action the Greater Concentration of Life's Activities, and to use the Sacred Fire, the Cosmic Light and Consciousness of the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings necessary to annihilate all wrong qualities and conditions, why in Heaven's Name do you feel you are justified in resenting? You know you are not! So, today I am going to release you from that, because many have not understood this particular point.

This is why Jesus said, "In all thy getting, get Understanding." Get Understanding of what? How energy acts under your Power of Qualification! How energy acts through your visualizing faculty! How energy acts and pulls upon your attention! That is the Understanding which sets you Free. When you come to the Ascended Masters' Understanding of the Great

Creative Word “I AM,” when you really understand that you have your Beloved “I AM Presence” and can accept Perfection or prevent a wrong condition acting, why do you resent anything?

You have God’s Power because you are Life—individualized Life which contains the Cosmic Unfed Flame within your Heart; and when you have the Scepter of Power to accept or prevent a condition here, why do you feel justified in resenting anything? You never have been justified in resenting, because it is the greatest disobedience to the Law; and I will guarantee anybody on the Planet complete Release from all distress, all illness in the body and lack in the affairs, when resentment is dead and gone forever, and the Purity of Our Love put in its place, to bless instead of resisting anything.

“I AM” asking you today to use your Cosmic Scepter of the Sacred Fire, to take your Dominion through the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love and Mastery, and use It to annihilate resentment! Then go on your way like the wind, blessing and purifying all you contact—then will you not be caught by anything outside of your pathway!

The wind does not ask your permission to perform, does it? When you use your Cosmic Scepter of the Sacred Fire, the Violet Consuming Flame, the Blue Lightning of Cosmic Purity, or the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love and Forgiveness, the Cosmic Flame of

My Cosmic Victory or Saint Germain's Freedom, the Cosmic Authority of the Divine Director—you do not need permission to perform any Service to Life. Go on your way like the wind! You are Master of circumstance and, wherever you move in the Universe, purify all things and bless all things; then you are Master of all things by your own Scepter of Power, if you accept It!

You have accepted discordantly qualified energy; why not accept the Supreme Authority of the Sacred Fire, to go forth and use your Scepter of Power! Then you not only have your Freedom, but oh, you feel the joy and the thrill of accomplishment, when you raise that Scepter of Flame and command all human qualities consumed from all that you contact. That is True Happiness—to see Life Streams awaken in Peace and Happiness and Freedom, when you have cut away those creations! It is Joy indeed, My Dear Ones, as you have such an experience, when We have assisted you that far.

So, I am going to release you from resentment today; and watch out that you don't say to yourselves, "Oh, I don't have any resentment," because the thing inside of you which wants to make you believe that, is the very resentment you want to get rid of, and it is trying to live longer to fool you again! That is self-justification, and it is not wise either. There are three things connected with the outer self which should be

completely annihilated—self-pity, self-justification, and self-deception. You don't need to justify anything that you do. When you do a thing that is right, it is the "Presence" doing it; so you let the "Presence" justify it to someone else. Don't you be concerned about it.

The human that wants to justify itself is your enemy, and will remain your enemy until you dissolve and consume it—I am speaking of the discord, not the body. Arthritis would be unknown; indigestion could never be; and lack would cease from the Earth, could mankind understand that they must let go of resentment and use their Scepter of the Sacred Fire in blessing, to flood God's Love and Perfection where discord seems to be.

Oh, My Dear Ones, please conquer, please—I plead with you—conquer every feeling in yourselves of bristle and of irritation towards people or things because they don't do what you think they should. That is resentment! All irritation is resentment! Criticism and condemnation are resentment! Passing of judgment is resentment! Resentment has an infinite number of forms which mankind don't recognize; and that is why it has held control so long—because it had one disguise after another under which it has acted, while gaining energy to live longer to torment mankind, when the Law of Life is Freedom, Peace, Happiness, and Blessing to all.



Now you who are calling forth the Cosmic Healing Flame of Cosmic Love! You who want to heal others! You who want to heal yourselves! Whether you want the healing yourself or you wish to use the Power to assist others, you must be free from resentment! It has to be! We cannot entrust to your direction, the concentration of Our Energy into the Activity of the Fire Element in and around you, which would be required to do Instantaneous Healing, if there is resentment within you. When the Healing Power is drawn forth with terrific sudden action, in enough concentration of the Flame in and around your bodies to be all that is required to pour through the individual's physical body and compel instantaneous change of the condition there, then your feelings must be those of Cosmic Love and Purity.

If you are to have that Gift from your "Presence" and the Ascended Host, then all resentment in your feelings must be consumed! That means all irritation, because irritation is nothing on Earth but resentment! Irritation is nothing on Earth but hate, because the outer feeling cannot get its own way! Every problem that ever came into mankind's outer experience was simply because they wanted their own way—simply because they wanted their way, or irritation and discord, as opposed to the way of Peace, Blessing, and Perfection from the "Mighty I AM Presence." Mankind have been told

throughout the centuries, “I will fight your battles and you shall hold your Peace”; and there is no Peace in resentment! There is no Peace in irritation! There is no Peace in criticism and condemnation!

So these things, My Dear Ones, must be extracted! I won’t refer to anything else—not like other things are extracted, but just taken out of your solar plexus because that is where resentment is felt. That is why it qualifies the energy in the food! That is why it has caused so much distress throughout the centuries!

So let Me help you this day to let go of everything which is not the Great Scepter of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, Forgiveness, and My Victory over all resentment. I told you I had come to take away from you this afternoon, that to which you have been holding—and I still mean it! Now you are going to let go of that! I so decree it! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you, Precious Ones. I accept that for your Victory, and I qualify it with My Victory of your Freedom from all irritation and resentment henceforth! Thank you so much. Won’t you be seated.

If you will remember the Beloved Master Jesus in healing, spoke to many of those human creations in and around individuals; and He spoke directly to the disturbing thing—either the discarnate entities, of which there were many at that time; or the black magicians which sometimes had control; or the humanly created thought and feeling forms which were causing the

distress. He used one Statement at the time, because He knew His own Authority! He recognized It, lived It, and felt It; and in the Full Authority of His Power of the Sacred Fire, He said, "Come out of him and let go!" So shall it be with you!

I say to every bit of irritation and resentment that has ever tortured any of you—this hour I take that from you, and I say to that thing: "Let go! You shall come out of these, the Beloved of the Light! You shall be annihilated from the Universe; and the Unfed Flame, the Cosmic Flame of Love, Forgiveness, and My Victory, take your place and BE the Scepter of the Sacred Fire through these Life Streams forever! They shall be clothed with the Power of the Sun and, raising their Scepters of Flame, shall free others from all discord under which they have struggled—for they have learned the Law; they have walked the Path; they have faced the Light; they have called on the Law of Forgiveness; they have acknowledged the 'I AM' as the only Authority and only Presence acting! Therefore, they move forward this hour with My Scepter of Loving Forgiveness and Victory, clothed with the Sun, the Flame of Healing Power from the Sun, to free others as they themselves have been freed!"

My Victory shall claim all into Its Heart, and the human qualities of distress shall be consumed within the Fire forever! I said I was Freedom's Twin Brother; therefore, when I choose to release Life

Streams from these qualities that have interfered with the Full Freedom which that Mighty Cosmic Being Saint Germain stands ready to confer, then I move forward by His Side and remove those conditions which have held the people of the Light in distress—when the Cosmic Law has said, “Go forward Free and BE My Victory to all.”

I enfold you in the Flame of My Scepter of Power—the Cosmic Flame Unlimited—and your Victory shall be made known throughout the World! Give to others as I have given to you, and Victory shall claim the Earth, and Saint Germain’s Freedom blaze everywhere His Release to all Life from all that is not the Divine Plan Fulfilled!

I thank you!

## DISCOURSE VII

December 17, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

I am come, Beloved of the Light, to bring the Flame of Cosmic Victory closer within your own Life Streams and your activities in the outer world. In pouring My Radiance tonight, I want you to feel the Great Cosmic Love and Forgiveness of My Victory. I have come to strengthen the Fire Element within you, or rather to expand It, and release those Qualities which shall enable you easily and freely to overcome all that is of the human; and in its place, flash the Flame of My Love and My Victory to compel all substance, energy, and consciousness wherever you move, to yield you the Victory for which you call.

If the Earth is to have its Freedom in the Light, then those who know the Light and carry this Light, must call forth this Victory of Light which "I AM" to the Earth! My Victory must be acknowledged everywhere that It seems not to be! Every set of circumstances which seems to you a problem must be commanded to become My Victory; then shall I establish My Flame in and around you, if you will remember to call It forth.

You might desire Victory within your Hearts and within your feeling world, but unless your Acknowledgment and insistence on the Release of the Flame of My Victory goes forth into the atmosphere of Earth, then it would always remain in you as a desire, instead of a manifested condition which gives release and relief to the rest of Life around you!

My Victory must be acknowledged, because My Victory is Cosmic for Eternity! My Victory knows no opposition! Your own concept of your Victory could come forth into outer manifestation to give you Victory for a time, but if something destructive suddenly swept in and you accepted it, the condition would be reversed; but not so with My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory! Never in your experience can anything ever affect or change It! If you will always remember to qualify the Word "Victory" with Cosmic Victory, because that is what belongs to this System of Worlds—not all mankind's human creation put together could ever requalify It.

Supposing tonight that We remind you to call forth your Eternal Divine Memory of My Victory, because many of you have seen the Cosmic Flame of My Victory released often in the past, to produce Perfection for all that is of the Light. I have loved you a long time, My Dear Ones, as have Others from Venus. For a long time We have poured forth Our Cosmic Flames of Love and Victory, for your

Victory; and there have been many, or at least six Golden Ages on the Earth wherein the Harmony in the feelings of mankind made a condition wherein they could come in contact with Us, because of the Harmony of the Earth in those Ages.

Therefore, My Victory which I have told you is of Hundreds of Thousands of Years of Activity, Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries—is a Momentum which no unascended being has attained. Thus will you realize that when a condition seems to thwart you, or there seem problems and temporary interference from so-called human authority, begin to call My Victory into action; but remember, It is Cosmic Victory, and that is always fundamentally Cosmic Forgiveness, or rather Cosmic Love, Cosmic Forgiveness, and Cosmic Victory because there must come Love before you can forgive! Therefore, My Victory is the Cosmic Flame of Victory's Love from the Planet Venus to where I journey for a time.

All the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings at a certain point in the Expansion of the Great Cosmic Activities of this System, minister during certain Cycles of Activity; and then, as Their own Momentum in Its Cosmic Power grows greater, there are Those who are above Them, and They pass on to still greater Cosmic Activities. These open the door, as it were, and then Those who have served the Light for a long time become Cosmic Beings of Greater Power! That

goes on Infinitely; and when the time approaches for the Kumaras to leave the Earth when the Earth is cleansed, permanently harmonized, and held within the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Peace from the Mighty Elohim of Peace—when that is accomplished, the Kumaras will return to Their Home on Venus, as will I and Those with Me; but not until the Earth has become the Cosmic Flame of the Victory of Our Love, and you are, each of you, a Flame within that Greater Flame!

Therefore, I want you to feel very close within that Great Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, Forgiveness, and Victory, which “I AM” pouring constantly through all who are constructive, through all who will give acceptance to this Light! No matter what the appearances are in America, never yield for one moment to the acknowledgment of anything but the Victory of Light for which you call! Regardless of appearances, regardless of the plans of all destructive forces, if a group of people knowing this Law continuously call for Our Victory, that Call goes to the Heart of Creation; and every Power and Being of Light in the Universe is compelled to answer the Call, to produce the condition down here which is the Victory for which you call.

This handful of people might not seem much to you in comparison to the millions upon the Earth; but if your Calls are to the Heart of Creation and you



are purifying yourselves as rapidly as you can, you stand steadfast with your attention upon the Source of All Power, and your Call is for the Victory of Light to cover the Earth, then that is like a Shaft of Light to the Great Central Sun, because your Calls go to the Heart of Creation and draw back whatever is required to continue their expansion until that One Shaft of Light has expanded to encompass the Earth, and the shadows have been annihilated by the Flame of My Victory!

I have agreed to stay on this Earth until Victory reigns Supreme, and It must come through you! You will find, as you feel this more and more Victorious, as you pour out greater love and forgiveness, you are always the Victorious Authority of Life. Then will there pour forth in and around you, Our Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, until the very Radiation in the atmosphere about you will cause others who are not in this Light as yet, to feel something about you which gives them courage and strength, and makes them feel you are right when you say the Victory of Light must possess the Earth, and all else must cease to be.

Acknowledge My Victory, My Loved Ones, in everything you do, with every breath you breathe and every Heartbeat; and It shall be the Almighty Power of the Sacred Fire around you, to compel the condition for which you call to produce Victory. You

could not have Victory by yielding authority to the beasts of war, could you? Then you must yield your authority to the “Mighty I AM Presence” and the Ascended Host, if you are to have Victory down here!

Will you remember and realize that the spoken words of individuals who have stolen authority from mankind are not authority over this Planet? They might think so, but they must be disillusioned by Our Victory! There must come within the feelings of the people, a fierce determination to have the Victory of Light as the Authority in this Land, and not the depravity of the sinister force in its usurped power.

Why do you imagine I have come once a week since this Class began—the Seven Sacred Weeks Class—and I came a few times before that? I have been rather a steady caller lately. (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you, Precious Ones, I qualify that with My Cosmic Love, My Cosmic Forgiveness, and My Cosmic Victory; and I command It established in, through, and around you with the capacity to double each hour! (*applause*) Thank you! That is doing very well. I think your energy is doing that all right. (*applause*) Thank you so much. Won’t you be seated.

My Dear Ones, if you just said to yourselves as many times during the day as you could: “Oh, Victory, Victory, Victory! Possess me and my world and all within us forever,” you would give Me certain Freedom to act; and I am quite sure you would never

have cause to regret being possessed by Our Flame of Victory! I think you would have no cause, ever in all Eternity, to be otherwise than grateful and happy.

Keep on acknowledging your Victory, Precious Ones! There is no other way to attain It! If you don't say, " 'I AM' Victory"; if you don't say, "Great Host of Light, give me Victory"; if you don't say, "Come forth and charge this with Your Victory"; if you don't say "Victory"—in the Name of Heaven, how can you have It? If you continue to acknowledge It, how can you escape It? Don't you see! You are the authority over all the energy, substance, and consciousness which touches your being and world; and since consciousness is One everywhere, you touch everybody everywhere through your consciousness! So whatever you touch can be charged with Our Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, Forgiveness, and Victory.

You know, that Decree, "Double it each hour," is a very remarkable thing! Tonight I am going to put you up to something. I want you to always qualify everything you charge with Victory, with Joy also! Double your Joy and Victory each hour. You don't have to become excitable or anything of that sort; but when you understand that Victory, Our Victory, always brings Joy to all Life, except the sinister force—and you couple with It Our Cosmic Joy in that Victory, then the Expansion of the Light is very much more rapid through your emotional bodies, because the

Joy of Victory is very great just naturally. Victory is always a Joy, but when you ask for the intensification of the Joy of your Victory, then do We have a sudden Expansion of the Light which We can use to very great advantage and to your very great benefit.

So Love, Forgiveness, and Victory, amplified by Cosmic Joy, are a combination you cannot exceed anywhere. I think you will never find a combination which will bring you any more happiness than this I have described, because that is Saint Germain's Freedom! You must have Love, Victory, and Forgiveness in order to be Free; and you are really never Free until you are joyous. So these four Qualities are the Cornerstone upon which Saint Germain's Cosmic Freedom is built! The Violet Flame goes before to purify; but Love and Forgiveness, Victory and Joy are the Pathway upon which Freedom becomes Eternal to mankind upon this Earth. So, will you just qualify everything with which you are concerned or connected in any way, with Joy; and if conditions do not seem to have Joy in them, then they need your qualification, don't they? That is the very most opportune place to call It forth.

If a condition does not seem to be Victorious, then it must have the Fire charged into it, to burn out everything which is not Victory. If it seems hard to forgive, then call to Me, because My Cosmic Flame of Victory is Cosmic Love so great, It loves to forgive and that is no trouble! Do you know what a great

privilege Forgiveness is? What would you do without it? Where would you be if it were not in the Universe, to act to set you Free?

If Life has provided an Action of Itself to replace everything human, to forgive everything human with everything that is Divine, then truly Life is most Marvelous! Life is most Victorious! Life is the Love of Forgiveness! Did you ever think of Forgiveness as a way and means of keeping yourself happy, or enabling you to enjoy Life? Did you ever quite think of Forgiveness in connection with Joy? Let Me tell you, there is not a thing which will bring you Joy quicker than Complete Forgiveness! In other words, give God's Perfection completely, everywhere you move, in the place of where the human seems to be.

When there seems to be discordant conversation, you can forgive it with God's Silence and Peace! Where there seems to be pain, you can forgive it with the Cosmic Flame of God's Peace! Then surely, the use of the Law of Forgiveness and the opportunity you have to produce Joy for yourself, is very great in this World, isn't it? Haven't you unlimited opportunity to create Joy for yourself, by giving God's Flame of Our Victory in the place of where human creation seems to be? You have the Authority and Power to speak the Word, and leave it to Us to change the condition. You don't have to go out and do everything with your own hands. What do you think We would

be in the Universe for, if it were not to help you? We are partners, and since this World needs a business association which has a Heart in it, then Our Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory has within It, the Heart of Love and the Flame of Forgiveness!

My Dear Ones, you don't yet understand how much you can grow in the outer world today, when you contact the human. The first effect upon you, if you let it, is to crowd out your Acknowledgment of the "I AM Presence," or try to make you forget to call Our Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory wherever you happen to be; but that is to make you realize that the pressure of the outer world appearance can come before you like a cloud before the Sun, and shut off temporarily the habit within you, in daily recognition of your "Presence" when you are not disturbed! Many of you continue your Application with great Joy when there is no outer world interference; but when something suddenly sweeps in which takes your attention from the "Presence," don't let it stay off the "Presence" one second longer than it takes to handle the condition.

Form the habit the moment you see something wrong, of commanding Perfection to take its place! Then go right back to the "Presence" and the Ascended Host, and give Us acknowledgment and acceptance and say, "Come forth here and help us correct these conditions." My Dear Ones, We stand by your sides

many times when you don't even know it. Sometimes when the struggle seems a little severe and then things all work out harmoniously, you many times do not realize who stood beside you and made the Harmony appear! You have Mighty Friends, My Dear Beloved Ones—Ascended Master Friends of Mighty Power! You are never left alone! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you, Precious Ones. I accept that and replace it with My Love, to make you feel Our Victory and your Mastery, your Joy and your Freedom completely. Thank you so much. Won't you be seated.

The outer world has been acknowledging war, has it not? It has acknowledged everything it did not want; hence it is experiencing what it has acknowledged. But now the World is getting weary of what it has, and it is looking towards the Prince of Peace, Our Beloved Master Jesus. It is looking toward the Beloved Mary, toward the Mighty Elohim of Peace! The outer world knows not the Elohim of Peace; but their call to God as they know it, for Peace and the God Presence from the Central Sun, which provides the Focus for the Flame of Peace to the Earth, expresses Itself through the Mighty Elohim of Peace.

Will you call forth the Victory of Peace, the Victory of Love, the Victory of Forgiveness, the Victory of Happiness, the Victory of Freedom, the Victory of Light, the Victory of Healing, the Victory of every quality you could ever desire—the Victory

of Supply, the Victory of Wealth, the Victory of everything Divine? I can serve you, My Loved Ones, in everything you contact or use, until the moment of your Ascension.

Do you wonder I have come week after week to get this anchored within you, to make you see the importance of your Acknowledgment; to make you feel the Flame of My Love and My Victory, until one day the atmosphere—like a hand drawing the curtain aside—reveals to you My Presence and Those who have come with Me! You are part, My Loved Ones, of the Legions of Victory! You are part of the Legions of Light! Therefore, go on, and on, and on, acknowledging the Victory you really want; and—in everything which seems to oppose that—as if you swept it aside with your hands, command the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to take the place of that which would seek to disturb.

Enfold your loved ones in the Cosmic Love of Our Victory, the Cosmic Flame and Cosmic Victory, through which no human qualities can pass—because if they attempted it, they would be completely consumed within that Fire Element! Do you understand, My Loved Ones, how great is the concentration of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, which it is My Privilege to direct after Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries of concentrating and expanding the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory? Do you quite comprehend



the Power and the Magnificence of that Flame which I love to direct? I want you to feel the Power of Our Victory tonight—the Power of your Victory; the Power of the Cosmic Flame of Victory which has concentrated, has expanded for century after century under My Direction! For Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries, I have known naught but Victory!

So shall you build a Mighty Momentum and your world become the Cosmic Flame of Victory. So tonight, I shall not hold you longer but I shall love you stronger! (*applause—audience rising*) Accept the Fire of My Victory and Power, and call with your Heart's Love and double It each hour! I love you, and I can double My Love each hour; and as My Victorious Legions of Light, of whom you are a part, let there go forth tonight that Love from your Heart, and blaze and blaze and blaze My Victory to all! Thank you so much, and won't you be seated.

Why do you think My Victory became so great? What do you think gave Me the opportunity to be the Focus for that Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory? That Cosmic Love which transcends every human concept, for That is the Fullness of Cosmic Victory!

Tonight, in reminding you again of the Mighty Outpouring from the Beloved Master Jesus, the Beloved Mary, and the Mighty Elohim of Peace, may you feel Their Mighty, Mighty Glory and Presence beside you whenever you turn your attention to

Them. Every One of Us in the Ascended State can project in or around you or beside you, a Flame within which stands Our Luminous Presence. We can project uncountable billions of them. Therefore, when I give you the Flame of Love from My Heart, or My Love and Forgiveness and Victory within which stands My Luminous Presence, then " 'I AM' with you always," as are the Mighty Jesus, the Beloved Precious Mary, and the Mighty Elohim of Peace; as is every Ascended Master to whom you call! " 'I AM' with you always," applies to all which is of the Ascended Host and Cosmic Activities of Life. Call Them into action, My Loved Ones, and you shall know Peace and Love, Forgiveness and Joy; and you shall be Victory in everything you undertake if you remember to call!

Oh, My Dear Ones, when problems seem to weigh heavily upon you, if you did not do anything but repeat, " 'I AM' Victory! 'I AM' Victory!"—and repeat It and repeat It and repeat It until you charged the vibratory action of Our Flame into the atmosphere about you, with such terrific Cosmic Pressure that anything which approached you would be caught within Its Embrace and lifted into the Vibratory Action of Our Victory—and none could escape!

"I AM" the Cosmic Victory of Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries, and that is the Flame of Cosmic Love which has burned away everything human that ever dared to look in Its Direction.

Acknowledge Our Victory for everything that is constructive, and you give Us one Open Door after another through which to flash Our Flame, until It goes forth into the outer World and compels the Perfection which Life commands to come forth here.

So in the Cosmic Love that is Mine, in the Cosmic Momentum of My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, I seal you tonight! May you feel It in every atom of your beings; and where there seems to be distress in the body, acknowledge My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, and you shall reveal the Beings of Health, Strength, and the Victory you really are! It takes your Acknowledgment of Victory; for you cannot continue to speak that Word and not sooner or later feel It with all you are, until Its Light blazes through you and before you and you live within the Heart of Its Love forever!

I enfold you in My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, Forgiveness, and Victory, of the Cosmic Joy which is Mine from the use of the Sacred Fire of Life for Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries, wherein the Victory of that Flame has come forth at My Command. Its pressure is Cosmic and It is forever expanding! Remember, when you call for Our Flame of Victory, My Flame of Victory, It is the Cosmic Sacred Fire which forever produces Perfection, sustains and expands It to bless all for Eternity.

Therefore, I leave you tonight, and enfold you in

the Great Cosmic Sacred Fire of My Love and Victory from Venus! May every Power of Love and Light in this Universe attend you, and make you My Cosmic Victory in everything you do until your Ascension! Thank you, My Beloved Legions of Victory!

Good night.

## DISCOURSE VIII

December 24, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

My Beloved Family of Victory, I am with you again! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you, Precious Ones. I shall charge that with the Cosmic Flame of Victory, for your Victory and the Victory of Light everywhere! Thank you, Precious Ones. Won't you be seated.

Since this is the Season of Victory, Happiness, and Light, it is quite apropos that I come to give My Love, My Blessings, and My Victory, for the Reception of your Blessed Master Jesus' Mighty Love—as It increases in Its Intensity and in Its Outpouring tonight, tomorrow, and in that which is to follow.

I am greatly privileged to render whatever Service I may to increase His Love, Blessing, and Outpouring of Light to the Earth, since He as the Prince of Peace is the Victory of Light! My Brother Jesus is the Cosmic Victory of Light to this Earth; and I am honored and privileged to herald the Greater Release as It comes from His Glorious Life Stream this night to touch the Earth once again in Its Expanding Radiance, pour forth Its

Healing Love Flame, and bless with that Cosmic Fire Element, all upon the Earth in the Cosmic Authority of the Sacred Fire of Victory forever!

The Beloved Mary, in the Great Victory of Her Love to the Earth, with the Mighty Master Jesus pours the Great Cosmic Healing Flame for the Healing of the nations of the World. May I prepare Her Way for the Greater Cosmic Flame of Her Love and Healing to come to the Earth—because as the Cosmic expansion takes place each year, in the greater acceptance by mankind of all that Jesus, Beloved Mary, and the Elohim of Peace mean to the Earth, I am privileged to be a part of Their Victory too. May I herald the approach of the Mighty Flame and Expansion of Its Authority—mark you—from the Elohim of Peace; and may I lay My Mantle of Victory on the Pathway before Them, to let Their Flames burn through all upon the Earth, until the Victory of Love comes to all.

These Glorious Cosmic Beings through many aeons of time have poured the Love of Their Life Streams to the people of Earth in every Age! When the Light was expanding, those Life Streams gave Their Love to help expand It. Again We stand in that Cosmic Hour of Victory, to give the Wave of Love in Its Cosmic Action and Power which, this time, becomes the Enfolding Garment to the Earth for Its Cosmic Victory forever.

You, My Beloved Ones, are part of the Garment

of Light, the Victory of Life to the Earth! Will you, each one, consider yourself a Part of the Mantle of Light-Substance which, enfolding the Earth, purifies and raises it once more into the Luminosity of its Divine Pattern? The Luminosity of the bodies of the mankind of Earth, of the structure of Earth itself, and the atmosphere of Earth alone, is Victory! The Ascension for each individual is the Victory of each Life Stream, and each Life Stream is but an atom of this World. The structure of Earth itself must become luminous; for it must ascend into that Vibratory Action of the Ascended Masters' Consciousness, wherein the Light from the Life Streams who have embodied in this World becomes the Enfolding Flame of Love to raise the Planet and Its substance into the Glory of the Sun!

The Planet Earth must again blaze the Light which sings Eternal Happiness to the rest of Creation, for the shadows sing not the Song of Life! Only the Light sings the Song of Victory! Only the Light sings the Song of Blessing to Life! Only the Light gives the opulence of the Universe for the use of mankind on the Earth! Only the Light forgives the existence of the shadows! Only the Light is God's Authority over all! The Light which comes from each one's own Life Stream—that Glorious "I AM Presence" and the Higher Mental Body, the Light from the Physical Sun and the Great

Central Sun, the Light from the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings who minister to the people of Earth, the Light from the Seven Mighty Elohim who built the Earth, the Light from the Powers of Nature and the Forces of the Elements upon the Earth and within it—only that Light is the Victory of Life! Only that Light is Authority on this Planet!

I have come today to impress upon you, by both spoken Word and Radiation, the Mighty Cosmic Law; and to be the Reminder to you through My Flame of Love, that nothing in the world is Victory but the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan! I wish to register this within you today, in Letters of Living Fire—the Fire of My Love, of My Gratitude to Life for the Privilege of being the Victory of the Divine Plan Fulfilled to this Earth, and being a Part of the Victory of the whole System to which the Earth belongs! That is a Tremendous Privilege, a Tremendous Joy; and only as you become the Full Victory of the Light and the Divine Plan Fulfilled, can you know the Happiness, the Permanent Happiness which is within Life when you serve Its Divine Plan and expand Its Love and Blessings to the rest of the Universe.

“I AM” the Majesty of Victory Supreme! And only the Divine Plan’s Fulfillment could be that Authority and Power. Therefore, will you feel that in your daily affairs? Just the solving of this problem and the other problem is not necessarily Victory.



You might dissolve them; but if you don't rise into the Authority and Perfection of your own Glorious "I AM Presence," and produce the Manifestations of the Divine Plan Fulfilled, you may have a dozen problems tomorrow where you had one today—if you do not fulfill the Divine Plan! So will you think deeply upon the word "Victory"? Will you think deeply upon the Great Flame of Cosmic Love which gives so generously to mankind upon Earth, the opportunity to be permanently happy, to produce Eternal Beauty and Perfection, to become one with the Majesty of the rest of the Universe, and to be the Authority over all manifestation here, by the Great Cosmic Love of Creation?

I hope to register within you today a Record of what Cosmic Victory means to Life; and if you will give Me your attention often enough, and call for My Cosmic Illumination of all that Cosmic Victory means to the Earth, I will raise you out of your struggle, your problems, and your limitations—if you will let Me. But if you are to become the Majesty of the Power of Cosmic Victory, your attention must go to the Gigantic Plan of Creation, and you must realize the Part that you are privileged to serve, and to express in the Fulfillment of that Divine Plan!

Only as you take your attention off the petty things of human affairs, will you have time and attention to give to that Majesty of Creation—the Victory of the

Divine Plan Fulfilled—which faces you everywhere when you look above! If the attention is allowed to stay fastened to the petty details of that which serves only the body, then you will not know much about Victory! You will not, therefore, have much of the Happiness of the Victory of fulfilling the Divine Plan.

I want you to look up and see the Majesty and Power of Victory which faces you everywhere in Creation, and calls you into an Octave of Light wherein you are Unlimited in your Powers of Manifestation and the Joy of being a Part of the Perfection of the Whole. Only the Expansion of the Light, My Dear Ones, is Victory! In your daily desires, even though many of them are constructive, yet to just gratify the desires of the outer self is not the Victory of Life! Victory is the Expansion of the Flame from the Heart of your "I AM Presence," through your physical forms; and the returning to your Source in the Infinite Manifestation of the Universe, the Glory and Beauty of the Divine Plan Fulfilled through you.

I say tonight, when in distress take your attention off yourself—the outer self, regardless of what the distress seems to be! Command that attention to go to the "Mighty I AM Presence" and the Cosmic Beings who are rendering Service to the whole World, and try to comprehend something of the Magnitude of those Life Streams—in Their Service to the Earth and Their Fulfillment of the Divine Plan; and see if after an

hour's contemplation, love, and devotion in watching Their Gifts to the rest of the Universe, you can come back to the little self and longer feel sorry or in distress. When above you is the Infinite Opportunity for your Cosmic Victory, why let this outer self make you a slave to its limitations?

Forget yourselves, My Loved Ones; and I say to every one of you, regardless of your manifestations, I am not interested in your mistakes of the past, any more than I would be interested in your limitations of the present. I am interested in expanding My Love and Joy through you, My Feeling and Flame of Victory—to go through and set you Free! I am not interested in your mistakes or your limitations; otherwise I would not be Victory! The Beloved Goddess of Light told you that the Higher Mental Bodies of individuals often stand with the Hands over the Eyes, that They may not behold your iniquity—showing that the Higher Mental Body is not interested in your mistakes or your limitations! That is what the Master Jesus meant when He said, “See no man after the flesh!”

If you are interested in the mistakes and the limitations of those about you, you will be the Outpicturing of the aggregate mass of all you see! To Me that is not Victory! You do not need to know all about the shadows in order to understand about the Sun! The shadows can teach you nothing about the Sun, but the Sun can annihilate the shadows!

The shadows may pass between you and the Sun; but the shadows never get into the Sun, and they cannot take It out of existence! Just so with your attitude to the rest of mankind!

You have the opportunity of being the Cosmic Sun of Victory Supreme and the Divine Plan Fulfilled—to bless all you contact with Permanent Happiness. Why should you discuss each other or your mistakes? I am here to bring you the Freedom of your Victory, and ask that Cosmic Victory in Its Mighty Flame of Eternal Happiness clothe you with Its Sacred Fire, and you never remember aught again but the Glory which is ahead.

You have been in the shadows for many centuries. You no longer need to stay, for the Door opens wide ahead of you, to live forever in the Victory of the Light! Go forward, My Brave Ones! My Love enfolds you! The Flame of Cosmic Victory in the Divine Plan's Fulfillment beckons you on to the Goal of your attainment; and there lies naught but Happiness between you and your Attainment, if you remember Me!

My Dear Ones, please from this hour take your stand that the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan, every moment you exist here in the physical body, is the only thing to which you give your attention, your love, and your energy! He who has the courage, the strength, and the power to place that Glorious "I AM Presence" above all on the Planet and say: "*There*

*alone* belongs the attention of mankind! *There* will I give my love and devotion! *There* will I point all mankind to the Heights! *There* will they receive the Power which frees them all, and to that Height alone do I give my all”—is Master of all!

That Glorious “I AM Presence” above you, My Loved Ones, that Mighty, Adorable “I AM Presence,” the Supreme Victory of the Sacred Fire throughout Creation, can in one flash of a Flame from Its Hand, do for you and for others what you cannot do in physical assistance, no matter how hard you try. I say to you, know your “I AM Presence”! Dare to put It first! Point mankind to the Heights! Show them the Reality of their every breath and Heartbeat, and you will not need to struggle longer to assist mankind in physical ways because the “Presence” will clothe you with Its Flame, and you will do with a wave of your hand—as did the Master Jesus—that which no amount of physical effort will accomplish through the outer self.

Only as that “I AM Presence” is placed first and given all, only as the “Presence” is acknowledged as your Victory, only as that “Presence” is to you a Living Being worthy of every moment of your time and attention, will you know the Victory which “I AM.” So long as you divide your service to Life, you will not have Victory! There cannot be two Masters in your house, for a house divided against itself falls;

and what is there in this World greater than that Self which gives you all?

I am pleading with you to be loyal to that Self! *There* must your love and devotion go! *There* must the credit be bestowed! *There* must the Acknowledgment be given! *There alone* comes to you—Heaven! Jesus attained the Great Victory and was the Example of Its Manifestation; but He gave that "I AM Presence" all, and all the "Presence" had, enfolded Him in Its Cosmic Powers which made Him Supreme over this World forever. But do you realize, My Loved Ones, that your Victory is the Victory over the things of the World! Over the human feelings of the World! Over the Streams of Energy in this World which want to pull you away from the "Presence," or draw your attention upon the limitations of human discord and mistakes!

Victory means the "I AM Presence" is acknowledged above all! Victory means the Authority of that "Presence" saying to the outer conditions: " 'I AM' the Perfection forever for which you call! Harmonize and purify yourselves, and fulfill the Divine Plan as was originally intended!" I want you to feel deeply, today, that there is only One Victory and that is the Divine Plan Fulfilled! That Victory is Mastery over all discord; and unless you do fulfill the Divine Plan, you will only have to again tread this pathway, in the limitations of human thought

and feeling—until with every atom of your beings you place that “Beloved I AM Presence” first, and say, “I have come home to abide within Thee, My Victory!”

Who is the Victory of the Universe? The Individualized Flame from the Great Central Sun in your “Presence,” in your Heart, in your Higher Mental Body! What do you serve in the activities of the outer world? What do the activities of the outer world give back to you which will help you gain your Ascension, or which will help you help others to Ascend? The Ascension is the Victory, is it not, of your human journey here? Well, isn’t the Ascension of the Earth into the Light from whence it came, the Victory of the World; and are you not supposed to be the Light which illumines the World, if you are to help it be the Victory of the Divine Plan Fulfilled?

Pamper not the human! Linger no longer in the entertainment of the physical senses, when above you abides the Master Presence of the Sacred Fire, ready to release through your physical forms those Mighty Flames that produce Manifestations of Magnitude, Beauty, Perfection, and Joy which are forever a Blessing to all Creation.

I have come to give you My Illumination of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, if you want Me! My Love is the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, which fulfills the Divine Plan on every hand, if you will call Me! I appreciate all the Calls you have made—

otherwise you would not be this near your Victory; but this day there is a Cosmic Wave of Illumination going forth throughout the World, which will awaken the mass of mankind to a desire for something more that is of God! Therefore, since the Cosmic Wave comes to bless the whole, you may benefit greatly by that if, in Its Mighty Onrush, you turn your attention to the Cosmic Understanding of Cosmic Victory, and decide to be part of Its Majesty, Beauty, and Power!

You have been brave Defenders of the Light! You have won many Victories; but I say to you, as the Legions of Victory, I want you to have Cosmic Victory! While yet unascended, you may open Doors through which Our Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory can be commanded to fulfill the Divine Plan; and the Divine Plan ahead of you becomes a Blaze of Glory, and your Happiness is increased in leaps and bounds, beyond anything you know this hour. I want that Happiness for you!

Acknowledge no more the conditions of the outer world as worthy of much time or attention. Command them to yield you the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, and they will either disappear or become the Perfection of Happiness worthy of being made Eternal. I want you to feel today, your Cosmic Mastery over the conditions of the outer world; for only as you acknowledge, accept, and call forth the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, will



the Flame surge around you with the Power which compels the human quality to recede and then be consumed!

I want to bless you today with the Cosmic Flame of My Love, with the Full Illumination to your minds of all Victory means to you, and to impress upon your memory that only that which fulfills the Divine Plan is Victory! When obstruction attempts to cross your pathway, raise your Swords of Blue Flame and command it annihilated! Command My Cosmic Flame of Victory to flash before you and be the Pathway upon which you tread until the moment of your Ascension, and I will make It so!

The World shall see Manifestations that will compel Illumination, and the shattering of that which has bound mankind so long in the limitation of the senses! Make up your minds this hour to be the Joy of My Cosmic Victory; and that Flame shall flash to you as lightning through the cloud, and I shall reach you everywhere instantly! Let Me make you the Lightning of My Victory, the Cosmic Flame of My Love, the Infinite Power of My Forgiveness; and everything you contact shall be your Cosmic Victory!

These Mighty Beings who are pouring a Radiation during these Seven Sacred Weeks, wield Activities of the Cosmic Sacred Fire which you can scarcely comprehend! The Magnitude of the Flame which They can direct is past all human concept! The

Authority and Power which They are to the Earth are Overwhelming to everything human, and Their Love is the Greatest Manifestation of the Fulfillment of the Divine Plan. Therefore, as midnight approaches tonight, We would deeply appreciate it if in your love, gratitude, and adoration to the Beloved Master Jesus, the Beloved Mary, and the Elohim of Peace, you would call forth the Cosmic Flame of Their Victory, to be a Mantle of the Sacred Fire enfolding your loved ones in the National Defense, enfolding Our beloved Donald and the younger generation, enfolding your Nation, and then enfolding all mankind! Call forth the Cosmic Flame of Their Victory to be the Mantle which enfolds every human body on the Planet, with the Cosmic Sacred Fire that compels all else to cease to be!

Oh, My Loved Ones, if you only knew the Power which is within you! If you only knew how a few hours, perhaps, of that intense Feeling of the Authority of the Cosmic Flame of Love's Cosmic Victory, could surge through your bodies and your world, and produce Miracles of Perfection which would amaze you! This Power is within your Life Streams, else I would not be here! I want you to feel with every atom of your beings, your Cosmic Authority to command the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory to compel the Divine Plan fulfilled for you, fulfilled through you, fulfilled through all to whom you send your love; and compel all things to become the Cosmic Flame

of Cosmic Love's Divine Plan fulfilled!

Oh, My Dear Ones, the energy mankind are putting into the defense activities, so-called defense, of destruction—that is all it is! If all the energy that mankind spend each day in building things that destroy the good God has given—if all that energy were for just one day qualified with the Call for the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love's Fulfillment of the Divine Plan fulfilled for all, We could sweep in an Action of the Fire Element which would lift mankind out of the shadows forever.

When Magnificent Beings like the Elohim of Purity, your Mighty Lord Maitreya, the Beloved Jesus, the Mighty Saint Germain, and your Blessed Godfre—when Mighty Beings like Sanat Kumara and the Mighty Cyclopea are surging forward periodically Great Cosmic Flames which come under Their Direction, to take out of the atmosphere of Earth the discord mankind have built; when those Magnificent Beings of Cosmic Power surge forward the Cosmic Flame for the Freedom of all—My Loved Ones, I come to assist you to make the Call that all awaken to the Reality of the “I AM Presence” and these Great Ones, and give Them the acceptance which enables Them to set you Free.

Oh, Precious Ones, as many Manifestations as you have already had—the proof that all of you have had through your own bodies of these Currents of Energy

and the Flame of Love which surges through at your Call—even with all you have had, still, My Dear Ones, if you could feel deeply the Majesty of these Beloved Ones to whom you call, if you were to feel completely all They mean to the people of Earth, in one wave of that feeling would Their Powers enfold you and surge forward to help you to your Victory.

You have made Marvelous Progress thus far; but with all that has been done, now that which lies ahead of you can be done so much more quickly, with such Heavenly Joy, that I come to charge you today with My Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory, to make you feel Its Cosmic Action, and to surge you forward like a Mighty Ocean of Power which takes you out of distress forever; that makes you a Blazing Ocean of that Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love and Victory to your fellowman, to the Powers of Nature and Life everywhere you contact it. Then your Light grows greater; your Love grows greater; your Victory is Eternal; the Divine Plan is revealed and made manifest in magnificent Authority, and you are proof to all Creation of your Divine Heritage!

When the beloved ones caught in the shadows of the outer world's distress come to you, and turn their attention once again to the Godhead of the Universe, then do We want you to stand forth Magnificent Beings of Victory! Then will you say to these who have come from the shadows: "Beloved! here is the Light! There

is thy Pathway Home! I will lift thee by the hand and thy Freedom shall be now!”

Make yourselves this Cosmic Flame of the Cosmic Victory of My Love! Render this service to your blessed ones returning from overseas; and show them that which they are seeking, and that which will make them forget forever the hand of mass destruction. The World needs every one of you this hour to stand forth a Being of Blazing Glory, Beauty, and Perfection in the Authority of Victory, Power, and Cosmic Love Supreme—which yields no thing to the human, but moves on your pathway like the wind and leaves a Blazing Trail of Fire which draws within Its Heart those who look your way, and makes you the Raising Power of the Nation and the World!

We are all greatly privileged tonight to receive the Outpouring from the Great Master Jesus; and as you sing “Holy ‘I AM’ ” to Him tonight, We shall stand around you and blaze this Flame of Cosmic Victory of which I am speaking. And if you will accept It, if you will feel It, and if you will know It is Real, so shall It remain around you; and your Manifestations in the future will be Proof and Evidence of the Truth I have spoken this hour!

The Surge of the Cosmic Light over the next eight days is of tremendous importance. All Cosmic Beings are converging in the Outpouring of Their Mighty Rays and Their Cosmic Flames,

to the Accomplishment of the Victory of the Light everywhere! May you be a Marvelous "Crystal Cup," receive from Them all They want to give, retain It, and BE Its ever-expanding Fountain of Outpouring wherever you move henceforth.

The hour draws nearer each day for that Manifestation which clears away from the Earth all that has been mankind's distress. May you in that Hour of Victory stand revealed—clothed in the Cosmic Flame of My Cosmic Love's Victory. Wrap that Flame from My Hand, from My Heart and My Head, around those who come to you! May My Flame reveal to you the Cosmic Authority which is conferred upon those who give their all to the Victory of the Divine Plan's Fulfillment for all!

Feel My Cosmic Power in Its Cosmic Flame and Cosmic Love go forth this hour for your Freedom, and command your bodies released from all limitation. I will help you! I want the Divine Plan fulfilled for you and through you! I want you to stand forth the Living Evidence of the Magnificence of Life's Love and Blessing to those who give It their acceptance.

May the Cosmic Flame of My Love's Victory enfold you as a Garment of Sacred Fire! May It go forth this hour to clothe those who are in the distress of the rest of the World and, like lightning flashes through the sky, make one Flame after another go forth and wrap Itself around those precious ones, to

bring them back here happy and the Victory of My Love forever! I will do, if you will call; and together we shall move forward and hold the hands of all, till Victory of the Divine Plan Fulfilled through Cosmic Love's Great Power shall flood the Earth and forever still the human from mankind this hour!

My Victory, Beloved Ones, is the Sacred Fire of My Heart, and I clothe you in It forever! BE Its Blazing Presence to all, and have the Joy that is Mine to answer every Call! May We stand in attendance tonight, upon the Master Jesus, the Beloved Mary, and the Mighty Elohim of Peace; and while They send forth Their Outpouring to the World, They will clothe you in Their Flames of Cosmic Love and Cosmic Peace and Cosmic Healing Power! May My Flame of Victory be your Garment also of Cosmic Freedom, with Beloved Saint Germain and the other Great Ones who will be with you in this room tonight.

You have given Us acceptance! You have felt close to Us! Therefore, We come and shall stand in attendance upon the Master Jesus tonight!

## DISCOURSE IX

December 31, 1944

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

Good evening, My Family of Victory! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you! May that be amplified until it becomes the Cosmic Flame of Victory that is the atmosphere of Earth, and the only atmosphere of Earth; until all upon Earth is the Victory of the Garden of My Heart and the Garden of your Hearts. Thank you. Won't you be seated.

Tonight, My Beloved Family of Victory, I have come to bring you the Happiness of My Victory. Harmony came this afternoon to give you the Substance and Flame of His Harmony, and to take away some of the things that have been your distress. I come tonight to give you the Flame and Substance of My Victory. (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you! There goes another Wave around the World. (*applause*) Thank you so much. Won't you be seated, please.

Now as the Flame of Victory, the Joy of My Victory is amplified and released from the Royal Teton tonight, so shall every one of your Life Streams be a Flame of Victory within that Greater Wave—shall continue in



action, intensifying and expanding by Our Cosmic Action of the Fire Element wherever you direct It and wherever you decree It to go; and It shall be held in sustained Action, if you so decree it. I mean the individual activity of It in and around yourselves, and then throughout the World.

Precious Ones of Light—you who have such capacity to do marvelous things in the next few years in America, I am determined to stand guard with you, and do everything I can to make you Victorious in your every Heart's desire! For I tell you, Beloved Ones, many of the younger generation and many of the others—we will not call them older—just the other Victorious ones, can and shall be the Outstanding Lights of the World within the next ten years, and many of you within five years, as you sincerely stand guard and expand your Powers of Light in your Calls for Victory.

After all, whenever there seems to be danger threatening, make your Call to your “Mighty I AM Presence” and the Ascended Host to stand guard and increase your Protection; and then command yourselves to be My Victory! Acknowledge your Victory! Don't spend any time looking back or regretting anything. You are here this far; the Light is ahead of you; and if you seem to sometimes occasionally fall off the perch, well climb right up because, Precious Ones, nobody can keep you down if

you choose to climb to the Heights of Victory. Nobody can keep you down but yourselves, and you are not the kind to stay down. I shall see to that! (*applause*)

Precious Ones, I don't want you to waste one moment of time or an ounce of energy worrying about anything. Instead, acknowledge your Victory. Acknowledge the Joy of your Victory. Acknowledge the Flame of My Victory in you—and what you acknowledge shall be yours for Eternity!

We from the Ascended Masters' Octave are concerned with expanding the Victory, which is the Action of the Sacred Fire and the Cosmic Light. Therefore, whenever there is the slightest opportunity for Us to help expand anyone's Light, or expand and protect constructive activities, We flood forth everything which can be accepted and used, and We stand ready to sustain and expand It. We stand ready to make every constructive thing Victorious on this Earth, if mankind will keep their attention upon the Victory they really crave, and which is the only Source of Permanent Happiness. I do hope that during the coming year, whenever you think of Me, whenever you acknowledge Victory, you shall always acknowledge the Joy of Victory, My Joy of Victory, the Ascended Masters' Joy and Victory, the Cosmic Joy of Cosmic Victory. Then you shall know happiness in everything you do, regardless of what the outer world conditions seem to be. I want you to feel that your

time and energy are qualified and occupied with the Acknowledgment of the Joy of My Victory, for I am determined It shall be so!

There are many of those under This Radiation throughout the World today, who seem to be surrounded by conditions of frightful viciousness; and yet those brave Hearts are silently holding within themselves the Call to the “I AM Presence” and to Us, and holding silently within themselves the feeling and determination to have Victory, the Victory of Light!

So as you move forward in the activities of the coming year, regardless of appearances, just keep surging forward through your hands one wave after another of the Cosmic Flame of My Victory, until It compels the complete release of whatever Cosmic Action is necessary to build to a momentum. Then any situation you suddenly find has to be handled, will just be swallowed up, as it were, by the momentum of your Acknowledgment of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory. It shall become that, even though at first it might seem to be the opposite! If you want something done, just acknowledge the Victory of it already manifest.

Keep acknowledging the Victory of the fulfilled desires of your Hearts. If it is a physical thing you require for constructive use in whatever you are doing, you can say to your “Mighty I AM Presence”: “My ‘Mighty I AM Presence’ and Mighty Victory, ‘I AM’

Your Cosmic Victory and Presence in this thing! 'I AM' Your Cosmic Victory and the visible, tangible Presence of this in my hands and use." Acknowledge your Victory first, My Precious Ones! If you will do that, it gives Me the opportunity to flash the Flame and wrap It around whatever the condition or activity is; and then as you draw it into association with yourselves, you will find it carries the Quality of My Victory.

Acknowledge Victory first! After all, My Victory is One with your "Mighty I AM Presence." "I AM" One with your "Mighty I AM Presence," and when you call to your "Mighty I AM Presence," acknowledge your Victory before you go into outer action. You remember the phrase you have been taught: "Before you have called, I have answered." You have given innumerable Decrees. There have been so many in the last few years. Do you really believe then, that you are the Victory of every Decree you have sent forth? Were you not told, "Thou shalt decree a thing and it shall be established unto you"? I say to you, decree your Victory before you begin, and I shall establish a Permanent Flame around you from which at any moment there can come forth an Expansion into whatever you are doing, and help you make that accomplishment the Perfect Victory for which you call—make it easy of accomplishment, make it a joyous accomplishment; for I am determined this

year, with your cooperation, to bring more Joy into your daily activities, instead of you having a feeling that the things you are doing are a struggle.

I say to you, I am determined there shall be the Joy of My Victory, because when the Joy of My Victory comes into action, you will find the speed of manifestation is increased Infinitely. I want you to have in the New Year, oh, such magnificent accomplishment. I want anything and everything you put your hands to, to come into Magnificent Heavenly Success in such Joy and such Victory, that each day shall be, as it were, a lifetime of happiness and accomplishment. Now you can have this!

Let Us set this Pattern at the beginning of the year and be determined that it shall be the Controlling Authority for the entire year in everything you do. Let Us see how much momentum of Our Victory and Joy, Our Joy of Victory, you can draw forth into your worlds in the coming year. The reason for that is, Precious Ones, you together with all the "I AM" Students could form, as it were, a Sun—a "Cup of Light" in America! Then each one, as he or she goes to some other part of the World, becomes an Individual Sun in that locality. Through every one of those individuals, because of your mass activity here, there can go forth on a moment's notice, as your Victory increases here, a tremendous amplification and protection to those blessed ones wherever they

are and in whatever they are doing. So you really become, as it were, a powerhouse; and individuals in the rest of the World are sort of relay stations. In that way, the greater your Victory, the more Joy you have and the less sense of struggle—the easier it will be to expand their Light, and let the Light help control all conditions in those localities in which they move.

So, this which We are calling forth for the coming year is a very far-reaching Activity. I want to show you what it means for a group of people to stand steady to an Ideal and hold together, until the end is accomplished! When you realize that during Jesus' Ascension, there were only five hundred witnessed that Ascension! An Event of such Cosmic Importance as that was only observed by five hundred of the mankind of Earth. At this time in the World's history, because of the greater means of travel of modern times, the faster means of travel, this Light has been enabled to spread throughout the entire civilized world; so there are Great Streams of the Flame of the Sacred Fire and Cosmic Light—especially the Unfed Flame—the Activities for which you call, that are drawn forth for your blessing here! Then immediately, an Individual Wave of that travels out to everyone else under the Radiation.

The Activity of tonight will be of tremendous importance, because you have already drawn forth through your Acknowledgment and Call to the

Unfed Flame, certain conscious recognition and use of Its Powers and Its Action. Tonight, My Loved Ones, in your etheric bodies will you stand within Its Radiance. That is of very great importance from a Cosmic angle. That always has to come, before the outer physical manifestation of It can be established permanently in the outer world—where people understanding Its Sacredness and Its Power, purify themselves, and then come into Its Radiance to receive Its Cosmic Assistance.

That Unfed Flame established in the Royal Teton has for long centuries generated Its Power there, and was called into action as a Sustaining Focus for those bodies. You, who tonight will pass through that Retreat, will at the Inner Level receive of that Sustaining Radiance also. This Messenger has called forth so consistently, so persistently, the Action of the Unfed Flame, that the Great Cosmic Law of Life has chosen to enfold you in a more Intense Action of Its Blessing. And as you receive that at the Inner Level, you will notice in your outer physical activities of the coming year, more and more Power to accomplish your Victory easier and with greater joy; and you will feel more and more the Closeness and Reality of that Unfed Flame.

In calling forth through the Power of Cosmic Love, Its Action to enfold the Beloved Donald, all those blessed ones in the National Defense, and the younger

generation, it is a Call which goes to the Heart of Creation. And the Beloved Sanat Kumara, who has for many centuries drawn Its Mighty Activities here to the Earth, feeling the pull of that Love go forth and enfold those blessed ones in the midst of such frightful conditions, will pour forth His Enfolding Love about that Radiance; and as you accept It, and It is drawn within your atmosphere by your own Higher Mental Bodies tonight, I want you to feel It. This is no idle imagining! This is an Inner Action of Life's Great Blessing to you! It will give you very much greater Power of Accomplishment! It will make that which over the last year seemed a struggle to you, a joy of accomplishment, and will seem no effort to you, as you remember It and qualify It with the Joy of My Victory.

When you add those two Powers together, the Power of that Unfed Flame and the Joy of My Victory, there is no reason why every one of you in this room tonight, and all under this Radiation, should not move forward into magnificent accomplishment during the coming year. You should be the Outstanding Lights of the World, to give the assistance to others which they so much require at this time! My Dear Ones, you do not yet know the capacity all of you have to assist many, many, many of mankind! The Knowledge which you have attained thus far, you can go forth and give to others where they are receptive; but never



intrude It! Through your Radiation of Purity, Peace, and Kindness, just your Natural Harmony and this Power of the Unfed Flame drawn around you—each of you tonight—the very Radiation around you should be able to carry Illumination and assistance to those who come to you from the outer world.

We want you to stand forth among the people of America, clothed in the Power which enables you to rest serene within the Majesty of your “Presence” and the Enfolding Love of the Ascended Host; knowing that as you hold the Harmony and give your Calls, the Flame surges into action around you—goes into a condition and changes all things into Perfection, as you hold the Mastery of Self-control over your own feelings!

Life is very wonderful, My Dear Ones, in providing these Special Activities for the assistance of mankind at this hour of distress. Life is always trying to help mankind undo the results of mistakes; and it is My Joy, Joy that is positively Ecstasy, when I see one Life Stream after another released from those conditions which have distressed them for so long.

You cannot quite understand how We feel, who have come from Venus, a Realm where there is nothing but Happiness. On that Planet—it is not a Realm, it is a Planet really, a World; but there We know no distress. When a Great Accomplishment of the Harmony which is maintained there through the

use of the Sacred Fire, carries out Life's Magnificent Plan of Creation in such Beauty, such Power, and such Joy, you have no idea how We long for you to have that same Mighty Perfection.

When We come into the atmosphere of Earth and know what you can become, know what you ought to be and what every Heart is craving to be, and there It stands in the Universe ready to help you become like Itself, oh my, We wait and wait and watch and watch; and as the Light around you and within you grows brighter and reaches a certain intensity, We don't wait a moment to amplify, to protect that and raise you into the next wider expansion and activity for your Victory.

This Assistance which is to be given tonight is, My Dear Ones, beyond words to convey to you, the Full Comprehension of all that It means. Only as you observe Its Radiance tonight, and experience Its Blessings and Greater Powers over the coming year, will you realize how great has been the Gift of Life and Love to you. Your privilege is very great! I say to you again, the Mighty Beloved Harmony gave you the Law this afternoon, and He is determined to help you hold Harmony; but I am determined that you shall have Victory, and with this Enfolding Radiance from the Unfed Flame there, and with your conscious effort to stand on guard, I trust you shall be a very great disappointment to the sinister force during the

coming year. (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you, Precious Ones! May that continue during the entire year, and roll around the World for your Victory! (*applause*) Thank you so much. Won't you be seated.

Precious Ones, I am going to ask one thing of you which will help you, if you will give Me your word of honor that you will live up to it; and that is, when any of the Great Ones explains the Action of the Law to you, don't allow any sense of depression to come into your feelings because perhaps you have not lived up to It as much as you would like. Because you fall off the perch a little is no reason you have to be downhearted. Just laugh a little and crawl back up, but be twice as determined to stay up. I plead with you during the coming year, don't allow depression to touch your feelings! In place of that, if there seems to be heaviness in your feelings, just say, "Oh no! Victory loves me!" (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you so much. May We expand that with Cosmic Love and again flood around the World Our Cosmic Call for Victory, until every Heart turns to the Victory of the Light and is Free from distress forever. Won't you be seated.

Now if you will remember, I said: "I have not known anything but Victory for Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries of Victory!" In other words, I don't know anything but Victory! So, when you say to human creation: "Oh, no you

don't! Victory loves me, and He doesn't know what failure is, so you don't stand any chance before Him"—then you will give Me the Joy of helping you to feel the Flame of My Victory! If you will remember, I am going to say just what Beloved Jesus said: "When you feel Me enough, I will be there in the Visible, Tangible Body beside you"—perhaps in front of you; and I might enfold you in My Arms and make you know all of the Love of My Heart! (*applause—audience rising*) Thank you. I ask that to be qualified—now watch—I ask for that to be qualified with all the Cosmic Love from the Planet Venus from whence I come; for "I AM" the Joy and the Cosmic Love of the Victory of Venus to this Earth! (*applause*) Thank you so much. Won't you be seated.

My Precious Ones, none of you yet comprehend, oh, but in a very small way, what the Gigantic Cosmic Power of the Cosmic Flame of the Joy and Victory of the Cosmic Love from Venus means to the Earth! There is no such thing as failure to that Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love which sustains a Planet in Absolute Perfection. There could be nothing human in that. And when We draw forth an Intensified Action of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love and Joy from the Planet Venus, to bring Victory to the Earth and to enfold all who will give Us acceptance and acknowledgment in the Cosmic Flame of Victory, that is the Momentum which I have

gathered for so long! Then, My Loved Ones, truly you have Friends of Mighty Power; and the Power of God's Heart, the Greatest Power of the Central Sun, which is the Heart of the Great Great Silence, is that Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love and Joy which is always Victory.

It is My Privilege, My Great Cosmic Privilege, to be able to draw those Great Streams of Flame, qualified with that Cosmic Love and Joy which always produce Victory on this Earth. It is My Great Privilege to enfold an individual or a condition in any amount of that which I choose, and then sustain and expand It until It outpictures the Beauty, the Purity, the Happiness, and the Power of that Victory to all Creation.

So, do you wonder that We do so much want you to have the Love and the Joy of Victory which is your destiny? You must become It some day, and the sooner you are the Fullness of the Victory and the use of Our Love and Our Joy, the sooner will manifestations around you come into the outer, come into Perfection—which shall amaze all around you and convince all who see you, that you do have an Action of Life which is the Mastery and the Perfection of God's Almighty Intelligence.

When you call forth Our Ascended Master Consciousness, you most of the time, I believe, feel that It is more or less an Intellectual Illumination and the release of Wisdom; but I say to you, the

Ascended Masters' Consciousness is the Feeling of Victory before the manifestation takes place in the outer. That is what I wish you to feel tonight!

As you go to the Royal Teton and stand within the Radiance of Its Mighty Sacred Fire, I want you to feel that you draw into your world, in and around yourselves, a Cosmic Action of the Ascended Masters' Consciousness, which is always Victory. If you will remember, the Great Divine Director commanded the Unfed Flame forth into that Focus, and It was established there centuries ago. He was the One who commanded It into Action; and since He is Authority over the Life Streams of mankind, then as each of you goes there in your etheric body and you absorb the Outpouring of His Blessing, you must necessarily become more of the Outpicturing in your daily activities, of the Joy and the Perfection of His Great Love which drew that Fire into a Focus there.

Since I have offered you the Joy and the Love of My Victory, which is a Flame from My Heart, and which I offer as a Garment to enfold you, My Precious Ones, to be a Sustaining Action and a Power which can amplify your own efforts to produce Victory, you will have to feel My Victory! May you feel It so tangibly and use It so constantly and feel Me so insistently within It, that the time will not be long when We can come to you in the Visible, Tangible Bodies, talk with you direct, and then plan and assist Saint

Germain in the purifying and perfecting of America and in laying the Foundation for the Permanent Golden Age to the Earth.

You can be the outstanding Lights of the World, and in His Service of the Light you are privileged indeed, My Beloved Ones. This night, in this room, you are enfolded in the Vibratory Action of My Flame of Love, and the Power, the Joy, the Love and Victory from Venus; for you are as completely disconnected from the vibratory action of the feelings of the rest of mankind in the outer world—while We are here—as if you were on the Planet Venus. You do not feel the distress of those in the outer world tonight. You sit here in this clean, pure atmosphere, held within My Consciousness of Victory; and I want you to feel that no matter what you attempt to accomplish, if you will call My Victory into action first, and acknowledge the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, Joy, and Victory from your “Presence” first; then from Myself, from Venus, the Great Central Sun, and the other Ascended Beings—truly will there be a steady recognition in your feelings and a steady acceptance, which will just day after day expand one Flame after another in and around you, just like a flower unfolding its petals; and you will stand forth revealed as a Thousand-Petaled Lotus of that Cosmic Flame of Love and Victory and Freedom from the Great Central Sun, which is the Divine Plan of your Life Stream!

That term has been used because as you stand within these various Activities of the Fire Element, it is as if you stood within a Sun, and the Various Activities of the Flame formed around you, and you directed Them one after another wherever you chose to produce Perfection. Wherever you choose to produce It, there is always a Flame standing ready to go forth, to do your bidding and produce Perfection anywhere you command It to come forth, and sustain It for Eternity!

So do not feel discouraged, but do stand on guard! Do not let down the bars in your Calls for Protection, until you stand wholly Ascended in Our Octave. So long as you are in these atomic bodies, never let down on your Calls for Protection; and then We can take you through to one Victory after another, until your Life Streams will be a Blessing to everybody and everything, even as you pass by; and the very ground under your feet will love you and bless you for your Life's Gift to this World.

So tonight, in preparation of your Great Privilege as the Mighty, Mighty Light Rays and those Activities of the Fire Element, those Great Spheres of Blue Flame are projected into the warring conditions of the World, may the gathering Power at the Inner Level of the Sacred Fire burst throughout the Earth and put an end for all time, to any way and means of holding war on this Planet for any reason!



You are held very close in God's Heart tonight. Your "Presence" will bless you, and I trust that your Higher Mental Bodies will remind you of Me quite frequently the coming year—not that your "Presence" cannot give you Victory, because It can; but We are privileged to assist and keep dissolved around you, many of the things you are not aware of in the outer consciousness. And so as we prepare to enter into the Great Sacred Momentum of Light, that Power of God's Love, Victory, and Perfection which has been there so long, let us just be grateful and bless everything which has gone by this year, and hold our faces—your faces to the Light! Mine is already there. Let Us move you forward enfolded in the Mantle of My Love, My Joy, and My Victory!

May every Power from Venus assist you this coming year, to make you the happiest people on Earth; and to release through you the Powers which raise the rest of mankind out of distress. Let the Love, the Victory, and the Joy that Life wants to bring on this Earth, flood forth to take command of Its own, and dissolve the shadows by the Victory of Light forever!

I clothe you in the Presence of the Flame of Love from My Heart, and may My Mantle of Victory be so tangible about you that you feel It as powerfully as you do your physical garments. Then others will feel It, and together we can bring the Victory of Light to the World.

I thank you, and I shall meet and welcome you later this evening. Good night.

## DISCOURSE X

October 27, 1945

SANTA FE, NEW MEXICO

Beloved Ones of Light, in coming to you this evening, to bring the Radiation and the Love which it is My Privilege to expand to Life everywhere, I wish you to feel what it means to know nothing but Victory. And how do you suppose that Realization first came to Me? It came from the Explanation of the Law, and how tremendously sensitive the atmosphere about you is to your every thought and feeling, under your conscious direction. If one understanding that, will realize the only possible Source of Eternal Victory is your own “Mighty I AM Presence” and the Beings from Our Great Octave of Life, then you will realize since the atmosphere about you is so highly sensitive to your slightest thought, feeling, and spoken word—that is always tremendously more sensitive to Our Conscious Command!

Now then, if you were fiercely determined to rend the veil of the atmosphere and see in Our Octave the Perfection of Our Consciousness, which is Eternal Victory, your “Mighty I AM Presence” would say to you, “Here is My Hand; at last the barriers are

gone.” Mankind have not understood how easily the Electronic Force in the atmosphere picks up and records the thoughts, feelings, and spoken words of the individual; but I say to you, when one has become wholly conscious of all that is within the “I AM Presence” and all that takes place when you speak those Words, “Mighty I AM Presence,” into the ethers about you, you will realize that what seems to be a barrier is not so in reality at all. It is your privilege and should be your Joy to impress upon the Universal Light-Substance in the atmosphere, whatever you desire the “I AM Presence” to lower into your physical use.

If you will remember, your Blessed Saint Germain and Cha Ara said to you in *The “I AM” Discourses*, in regard to your Call for the Tangible Presence of the Ascended Masters: “While Our Hearing is perfectly good, yet there is something in the Call which you need.” It is more than just the release of your own Life’s Energy to come into Our Octave signifying what you desire—because when you give your “I AM” Decrees, when you keep up your Calls to your “I AM Presence” and to Us, you are impressing upon the Universal Substance around you, the Commands of your own Life Stream. In other words, the Authority of your Flame of Life is, by the use of the spoken word, burning Its Way through the human creation in the atmosphere of Earth.

In the use of the Unfed Flame of your Life Stream, in the giving of your “I AM” Decrees and sending forth your “I AM” Music, and in the Acknowledgment of the “I AM Presence,” you are expanding the Flame of your own Divinity and imprinting upon the atmosphere about you, Its Eternal Qualities of Perfection. Every time you allow the Unfed Flame in your Heart to go forth in an “I AM” Decree, or the release of the Great Cosmic Love of the Cosmic Christ, you are imprinting upon the Universal Substance the Authority and the Perfection of your own Unfed Flame. That is why you came here, because in doing that, you draw the Universal Light-Substance into your own consciousness; or by your own conscious direction, you raise It into the Full Control—the Eternal Control—of your own Unfed Flame of Life. In other words, by your own Commands, you reach out and take the Universal Substance and draw It into the control of your own “I AM Presence” by the use of the Fire Element, the Sacred Fire; and that becomes, if it be constructively qualified, an Eternal Expanding Action of the Sacred Fire within the Causal Body. In other words, you have taken the Universal Light-Substance by the Love and the Action of your Individual Unfed Flame; you have fanned It into another Flame, and It becomes the Action of the Sacred Fire within your own Causal Body.

I say to each of you in observing the Chart and

understanding what that means to you and all mankind—every time you see your Chart, thank your “I AM Presence” that the cyclic moment has struck wherein the Eye-picture of mankind’s Reality can be brought into the physical octave of Earth; and never fail to make the Call when you see that “Presence” illustrated in the Chart. Make your Call that every human being on this Planet, on bended knees, shall be compelled to see his or her own “I AM Presence” as It exists in that Chart; and also see the Ascended Host above, regardless of all human creation that is wound around them at the present time, because if enough people will make the Call that all mankind be awakened and compelled to see their Source, then the Great Cosmic Beings of the Universe, who are the Cosmic Law, will answer you.

You are the Authority of Life—never forget that for a moment—not so much in your outer desires, as in the issuing of your Commands and the use of the Authority of your own “Mighty I AM Presence” in speaking the Great Creative Word—“I AM.” Through the use of the Great Creative Word, with the understanding of the Power which is within It and what can be accomplished by Its Conscious Direction, you become the Authority over everything through the Sacred Fire of your own Life Stream, which is your “Mighty I AM Presence”!

Therefore, when I said I have not known anything

but Victory for Hundreds of Thousands of Centuries, you must realize that I stand within a Gigantic Focus of the Sacred Fire; and the Momentum which is My Life Stream's Service to the Universe, has been gathered around Me by the efforts I made to reach out into the Universal Substance and qualify It with the Victory of Love and Forgiveness, and anchor It around Me until It became a Living Flame of the Sacred Fire! You can do the same!

That is the reason why various Ones of the Ascended Host have said to you from time to time, it is imperative that you make your Calls—because if you don't use God's Spoken Word, the Unfed Flame in your Heart, and the Fire Element in your feeling world to reach out, take the Universal Light-Substance, and qualify It with the Action of the Sacred Fire so It can anchor around you as your momentum, you don't fulfill your Call! If you don't do it, you don't have results, that is all!

When you give your "I AM" Decrees, it is not just a speaking into the ethers of certain Calls and releasing certain vibratory action of energy to produce a manifestation—not at all! That is but a very small result of your Decrees. When you begin to deal with the Cosmic Christ, which is the Infinite "I AM Presence" everywhere present, you are dealing with the Ascended Masters' Action of the Fire Element, the Sacred Fire—because the Cosmic Christ is That!

Therefore, through your Decrees and the Flame of Love in your Hearts, you can reach, as it were, your mental hand into the Universal Ethers—anywhere and draw the Cosmic Light-Substance to yourselves through the Command of your Higher Mental Bodies, because that which comes as the Substance of Light can be concentrated and built into a Flame, until all is raised into the Activity of the Sacred Fire, which is the Master Element over the other three.

Therefore, in the momentum which you build through giving your Decrees, you are gathering Cosmic Light-Substance which becomes, when you reach a certain Momentum, an Action of the Sacred Fire around yourselves. That continues, until you stand forth the Jewel in the Heart of the Lotus of the Sacred Fire. Then every Quality which you have intensified and drawn forth into a Momentum bursts, when it reaches a certain intensity of action, into a Flame of that Quality.

That is why in your "I AM" Decrees, the momentum you have gathered stands around you all, from the Inner Standpoint, as a Focus in which you all abide. Then as you dwell within It and as you harmonize the outer self with the rest, each one of you receives the increasing Action of the Sacred Fire, until every Quality stands forth a Living Flame around you! That is why the people who disregard the Messenger's Request to come into the large Groups are



missing the Greater Action of the Sacred Fire. If they do not understand the necessity of coming together in large Groups, they are missing the Action of that Fire Element in their own individual momentum, because one individual giving your Decrees alone at home, does not draw the same Cosmic Momentum and Power which the Cosmic Law focuses into a room where there are many gathered doing the same thing!

Throughout the “I AM” Student Body, there has been at times the feeling, because perhaps you do not like the personality of the Group Leader or something—“Well, I can be more harmonious if I stay at home and give my Decrees by myself.” So far as your own individual world is concerned and your personal feelings for the time being, you might be more harmonious; but if you will understand that the Cosmic Law does not act to the individual with the same Intensity that It does to a mass of people, then you will realize that unless you step into the Focus which is drawn around the mass, you do not get the same Intensity of Power. Therefore, you are not drawing the same Action of the Fire Element.

Anyone who cares to experience this or try it out, will find I am telling you the Truth! Many times when you seem unable to sing alone, as you sing in a group of people, the energy released from them and the musical instrument in the room, you are able to sing

many times far better than you dreamed you could. That is the blessing of concerted action.

Of course, I know when there is too much discord it is hard perhaps to control the feelings; but after all, your Victory is gained by the Application you make, and the amount of Application determines the momentum you gather; and only when that momentum reaches a certain intensity, does it become the Flame! It is just the same as the seed planted within the ground. Until it becomes full grown, you do not have the blossom or the fruit. That only comes when its momentum reaches a certain point. The same thing is true in your Decrees, in your music, in anything you do in the business world or anywhere else. Until you build a momentum to a certain point, you do not have your manifestation in the outer, do you?

Well, if I had not completely surrendered the entire direction of all the Substance in My Being and World unto My “Mighty I AM Presence” in the beginning, could I ever have become a Being wherein My Victory has been sustained so long, that I have not had any other manifestation except Victory? How do you suppose that I closed My Door against everything else? Because I gave everything to that which is the Only Victory in the Universe—the “Mighty I AM Presence” and the Ascended Masters’ Octave of Life!

So it is with yourselves! When you call to your

“Mighty I AM Presence” to make everything in your world the Victory of the Ascended Masters’ Divine Plan Fulfilled, and then you remember to charge and acknowledge that Victory around yourselves constantly—never giving acceptance to anything else—you will find the ethers about you tremendously sensitive! As you again, and again, and again flash forth your Calls for that Victory, will you find those tiny Points of Light gather and gather to the point where They unite in one final Call, and They burst into a Flame.

It is just the same as if you took many sparks and, fanning them, produced the Flame. The Inner Action of the Law is almost identical; and you can fan, as it were, those Points of Light in the atmosphere by your Conscious Command through the “I AM Presence.” Now then, regardless of appearances, your Victory, if It is to be Eternal—and that means all that is really Victory—must come from your “I AM Presence.” You have all tried century after century down here, with every physical means that was brought to your attention, to attain Victory by physical means; and it has neither been permanent nor Real Victory! The only Victory in the Universe is the Fullness of the “Beloved Mighty I AM Presence”; and the Fullness of the “Presence” is the Action of the Fire Element through the physical form.

Therefore, in giving your Decrees and commanding everything about you to become the Cosmic Flame

of Cosmic Victory of the Cosmic Christ, you have entered into that use of the Sacred Fire which is your ultimate Freedom! Until that Freedom is gained, you should constantly use your Scepter of Power to produce Perfection! Perfection cannot come without the use of the Fire Element. The Fire Element, the Sacred Fire, has to function through every other one of the Three Elements. Every Action of the Sacred Fire has to function through the earth, the water, and through the air! Therefore, whatever you are dealing with in the physical octave must be blessed, charged, directed, and protected by some Action of the Sacred Fire, or you don't accomplish that which you desire.

So, if you will remember that My Victory is a Sacred Flame and call that Flame into action into every particle of substance, then you will be raising everything you contact into the Eternal Flame of Cosmic Victory. That is why when conditions seem not to be the Perfection you desire, it is your privilege to sweep the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory into those conditions, seize that energy, and charge it with the Victory of the Sacred Fire. If there be discord, then purify it by the Violet Consuming Flame, and still qualify it with the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory and make it your own! Seize it by the use of the Sacred Fire! Make it your Victory for centuries to come! Build your momentum by the use of that Sacred Fire, and everything must yield

to your “I AM” Commands to fulfill the Divine Plan. Otherwise there would not be an Expanding Quality or Activity within Life Itself –if Its Divine Design were not a drawing forth from each tiny Flame, the Powers which forever raise all into the Sacred Fire, until every tiny Flame becomes a gigantic Sun.

Therefore, will you remember to charge the atmosphere about you with the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory? My Cosmic Victory means the Perfection of the Divine Plan Fulfilled to all Life—be it the Life in human beings or the Life in the Four Elements. It qualifies everything with Its Perfection; then as you move forward, you will find a great Joy in compelling conditions which seem to be opposing the Light to reverse, and make them become the Cosmic Flame of Purity and Victory! Then you will enjoy the process of cleaning up the World, instead of feeling it is such a problem and struggle under which sometimes you almost go down.

If you will enjoy commanding everything to become the Cosmic Victory of the Cosmic Christ, you will imprint upon the ethers about you the Patterns of Perfection; and the Power of the Sacred Fire will draw forth from Our Octave the Manifestations of that Victory! Had you ever thought of just acknowledging the Victory of the Cosmic Love of the Cosmic Christ in every cell of your bodies as It bursts into a Living

Golden Flame of Perfection? Now I don't mean this just intellectually. You have the intellectual concept, quite true; but when you insist that every particle of your flesh begins right now to raise into the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory and Perfection, you visualize and photograph that Victory and Perfection RIGHT NOW on whatever happens to be around you, because the more you acknowledge this and charge It into the atmosphere about you, the more It would automatically be brought forth upon your own flesh or within the body; for in holding the picture around you, it would automatically be photographed upon the cellular structure before it came into contact with the ethers around you.

So, remember to acknowledge your Victory! Now this has a double purpose: besides giving you the momentum through your own Acknowledgment, it becomes for you a Tremendous Qualifying Activity, which is a Mighty Protection as you move in the coming months among the people of your Land. Thus you can affect the people of your Land and the World.

In the cleansing process where the whole World is having its habits and human creation reversed, We must have a Focus of those who understand this Law, who will be absolutely inflexible in their Acknowledgment of their Victory. Then Our Power is like the point of a wedge. In whatever seems wrong, We can begin to drive the wedge of that Flame into

destructive conditions. As the wedge grows greater and greater and greater, It shatters destructive conditions apart; and the Fire Element expands until It has consumed all that is not of the Light.

So remember, Beloved Ones, keep acknowledging, “‘I AM’ the Victory of this which I desire,” because that Decree is your Authority and your Power to qualify all energy which comes to your attention, with the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Victory. Thus you raise all into the Action of the Sacred Fire! The Sacred Fire, Beloved Ones, is, when all is said and done, the Mightiest Action of Divine Love. It is the Action of the Fire Element which burns away everything unlike Itself. That is why It is the Victory of Life, because It is the Eternal Cohesive Power of the Universe. When you acknowledge It in the Action of the Sacred Fire as Cosmic Victory, then It must raise everything else into Its own Quality.

So will you feel with Me tonight that your opportunity and responsibility are to qualify and claim everything into the Great Cosmic Flame of the Cosmic Victory of the Cosmic Christ—the only Presence in the Universe wherein mankind can be Permanently Happy and express the Perfection God intends, because the Cosmic Christ is the Infinite “I AM Presence” everywhere present, qualified with the Ascended Masters’ Consciousness of Invincible Eternal Love!

You see, My Cosmic Power and Momentum of

the Fire Element were gathered by the amount of Love and Forgiveness which I sent forth qualified with the Sacred Fire, to touch all things! It is a Magic Wand of Power which compels all raised into the Sacred Fire of Victory! When you raise all things into the Great Cosmic Love of the Cosmic Christ, you have raised them into the Activity of the Sacred Fire—and that is Eternal. Therefore, It burns out everything unlike Itself.

Now as you move forward, you will see the necessity of visualizing, acknowledging, and feeling that you move clothed in a Sun of Dazzling Golden Flame! If you will acknowledge It as My Victory of Cosmic Love and Forgiveness, and as My Power of the Sacred Fire, it will enable Me to draw around each of you who gives that Acknowledgment, an Action of the Cosmic Law to intensify your own personal effort with the Momentum of My Cosmic Power. Then your own Life Stream will assist you, and I individually offer you the Connection with My Momentum of Cosmic Victory.

Just so will it be with the Great Master Jesus during the coming Seven Sacred Weeks. Feel yourselves, as He has said in those blessed Dictations, feel yourselves clothed in the Mantle of His Living Light within It is all Power! Feel Him hold you in His Loving Embrace, and know you are the Victory of His Love and Consciousness every hour! The



same with Myself, the Beloved Godfré, the Mighty Master Saint Germain, and every Ascended Being. Forget not your Beloved Nada! These Blessed Ones who have stood guarding Saint Germain's "I AM" Activities all through the centuries, have helped you come to this point! Now every Action of the Sacred Fire, as you make your Calls and accept It, is answered RIGHT NOW!

When you say "I AM," the Cosmic Law acts instantly! So in your Acknowledgment through your Decrees, fail not to remember that every Acknowledgment sent forth sets the ethers into motion to start, as it were, a forest fire of the Sacred Fire to burn Its Way through everything human, and release the Victory of Its Cosmic Love which is the Divine Plan Fulfilled.

I stand ready to assist you, as do many Others from Venus! Give your Acknowledgment and feel you are part of Our Flame! Feel you are held in the Mighty Cosmic Momentum of the Fire Element of the Cosmic Love which it is Our Privilege to be and to direct! As a focus of the Cosmic Law, you may draw whatever intensity you desire of the Cosmic Love of Cosmic Victory; and everything you contact will have to be clothed in that Love until Victory manifests in the outer, and the outer has become raised into the Sacred Fire of the Inner. Then there are no longer two, but just One—the

Victory of Cosmic Love Supreme! It is the Master Presence of the Universe!

Everything unascended must one day become the Action of the Sacred Fire! That is what your Ascension is! It is the raising of the particles of Light in your etheric body into the White Fire Body, which is the Higher Mental Body; then into the Electronic Presence of the "Mighty I AM," which is a Being wholly of the Sacred Fire! Feel yourselves that "Presence," and give the Acknowledgment of the Cosmic Victory of Cosmic Love. Nothing else counts! Everything which is not the Eternal Victory of Cosmic Love is but a changing, passing vibratory action! Everything in this World is constantly changing! Something is here today and gone tomorrow; but not so with the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, which is Life's Victory to you whenever you want It with enough intensity to draw It forth into everything! Then nothing can exist in your worlds but the Victory of Cosmic Love, for It is the Authority of the Sacred Fire which controls all the other Elements.

Move in Its Presence qualified with Its Flame! BE Its Cosmic Power of the Cosmic Christ, and know the Power in God's Great Name—"I AM"! It is the Flame of God's Love, given to all to produce the Perfection which is Eternal Happiness. Move forward tonight clothed in Mantles of My Flame of Cosmic Victory! Feel My Love and My Forgiveness, and command It to go forth into everybody and

everything! Dare to command, as We command, the annihilation of all that was never intended to be! Move clothed in Our Sacred Fire and have Victory in everything—where you command It to go forth in the Power of the Sacred Fire of Cosmic Love Supreme!

May the Blessings of the Cosmic Christ, the “Mighty I AM Presence,” the Higher Mental Body of every Life Stream on this Earth, and the Ascended Host, draw into the physical octave a concentrated Power of the Victory of the Cosmic Love Supreme! May mankind awaken to Its Acknowledgment and have the Glory and the Freedom which Life commands to come forth NOW!

Everyone in this room tonight shall have the Victory of Perfect Health! You shall have the Victory of Limitless Supply! You shall have the Victory and the Protection of Cosmic Love Supreme! I so decree It, and My Momentum of Victory is greater than all human creations! Be at Peace! Feel yourselves clothed in the Mantle of Living Flame that penetrates all things, and raises all things into the Perfection and Victory of Life as God intends!

“I AM” VICTORY to all who want Me, forever! May the Sacred Fire which is at My Command reveal Itself to you in Its Fullness, and show you what is in My Heart for you!

I thank you, Beloved, Beloved, Beloved Ones of  
the Victory of Cosmic Love! I thank you!

FINIS



# THE SAINT GERMAIN

## SERIES

- Unveiled Mysteries** ..... Volume 1  
By Godfré Ray King
- The Magic Presence** ..... Volume 2  
By Godfré Ray King
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 3  
By the Ascended Master Saint Germain
- Ascended Master Instruction** ..... Volume 4  
By the Ascended Master Saint Germain
- “I AM” Adorations and Affirmations;  
“I AM” Decrees** ..... Volume 5  
By Chanera
- Ascended Master Discourses** ..... Volume 6  
By the Ascended Masters
- Ascended Master Light** ..... Volume 7  
By the Great Cosmic Beings
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 8  
By the Great Divine Director
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 9  
By the Great Cosmic Being, Beloved Mighty Victory
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 10  
By Beloved David Lloyd
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 11  
By the Ascended Master Saint Germain to the Minute Men
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 12  
By the Ascended Master Youth, Beloved Bob
- Beloved Saint Germain’s Talks** ..... Volume 13  
By the Ascended Master Saint Germain
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 14  
By the Seven Mighty Elohim
- The Ascended Masters Speak on Angels** ..... Volume 15  
By the Ascended Masters
- Archangel Michael Speaks on the Angelic Host..** Volume 16  
By Beloved Archangel Michael
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 17  
By Beloved Master Jesus the Christ
- The “I AM” Discourses on America** ..... Volume 18  
By the Ascended Masters
- The “I AM” Discourses on Supply** ..... Volume 19  
By the Ascended Masters
- The “I AM” Discourses** ..... Volume 20  
By the Gods of the Mountains